



# 长城

LIONEL LIN DIRECTOR

长城 2016

# ***Ace of the Dragon Division***

龙组兵王

There's SIS in great Britain, CIA in the US. In Huaxia, there's Dragon Division, known as the mysterious power of the East.

When a soldier that originally failed to be selected to join, appeared on the Dragon Division's list again, no one noticed, that this inconspicuous and humble looking guy was actually the Dragon King of the division, the one that's most difficult to deal with.

Mercenary: "Report, our squad is under attack, suffering heavy casualties!"

Commander: "How many enemies are out there?"

Mercenary: "Just... just one! There's a joker card in his hand."

HQ: "What?! Hurry, retreat!"

**Author(s):** [Dust Wind](#), [尘风](#)

**Artist(s):**

**Year:** 0

**Country:** [China](#)

**Genres:** [Action](#), [Adventure](#), [Comedy](#), [Fantasy](#), [Romance](#), [Supernatural](#)

**Tags:** [Mercenaries](#)

**Source:** [Noodletown Translated](#), [Webnovel](#)

---

**ASIANOVEL VERSION:** 3.11

**PDF VERSION:** 1.4

**UUID:** [4c01e390-9de1-11eb-a6d5-fb1a65e4ddee](#)

**USER:** [Enryu\\_18](#)

**DATE CREATED:** 2021-04-15

**LANGUAGE:** English

---

More info and chapters:

<https://www.asianovel.com/series/ace-of-the-dragon-division>



## **Chapter 101: Oh, Its Our Boss Lady!**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Evening

At an outdoor beer bar, Xu Cheng and Ran Jing sat face to face, eating skewers at a table that was covered with bottles of beer.

Not long after, a red Maserati sports car drove over, and Shen Yao, wearing a v-neck long dress, got off the car and immediately became a beautiful piece of eye-candy admired by everyone around. She threw her long hair back as she sat down, opened a beer bottle, and took a sip.

Cheers, congratulations on your promotion! Shen Yao said as she lifted her bottle.

Xu Cheng was originally drinking from a glass, but who knew Shen Yao would be so manly that she would drink straight out of the bottle.

The bottles pretty big, can it fit into your mouth? Xu Cheng made a perverted joke.

Shen Yao didnt realize what the joke was, and after two seconds, her face blushed as she immediately tried to kick Xu Cheng with her high heels below the table. You got set up at the office and you still have the heart to joke around? And arent you a soldier? Why are you drinking beer from a glass?

Xu Chengs face was all twisted from the pain. He rubbed his feet as he said, If I drink bottles and you guys drink glasses, Im scared that you guys will take advantage of me if I get drunk first.

The two women both gave Xu Cheng the stink eye.

Okay, you still didnt tell me yet, do you have a plan on how to deal with West Gate? Ran Jing was still worried about Xu Cheng, and she wouldnt feel assured until she heard a plan.

Shen Yao directly placed her hand on Xu Chengs forehead to measure his temperature. You dont have a fever, so your brain should be fine. Why would you want to screw West Gate all of a sudden?

Xu Cheng drank some beer and said, If someone tried to assassinate you, will you pretend as if nothing happened? In this world, there are just too many ways they can go about killing someone, and although the last hitman group failed, they will for sure take other measures. Im a police officer, so I cant do whatever I want like they can, but that doesnt mean I will sit still and let them do whatever. So, I thought I might as well just go against them head on.

Head on? How? Shen Yao snorted, Ran Jing said she couldnt convince you, so I came. Xu Cheng, let me tell you how West Gate managed to secure the rights to those casinos back then. Overall, they have at least 5 on the surface, and thats enough to prove that they have strong connections in Shangcheng. They have deals with organizations and government officials in the daylight as well as forces that operate in the dark, which isnt easy. Although my dad is really rich, if we are talking about connections, he wont be able to compare with West Gate for sure. It can be said that the West Gate Gangs connections are out of this society already, and it really wouldnt be something a criminal police officer like you can handle. Investigating them on money laundering will not only involve West Gate, but the huge circle of underground money houses. In front of capitalism, even if you are an official figure, other people will still have a way to screw you.

Ran Jing nodded and said, Its not that we are not going to uproot the other three Gates, its just not the time yet. The shadows of many

larger international companies are behind West Gate; West Gate smuggling and money laundering are already trying to grab business from the country, but think about it. If they have the balls to do that, then they must have a large organization supporting them from behind. Smuggling and money laundering has always been a pain in the a\*s for any country, and its not that countries dont want to take care of this problem, but that they cant. The most they can do is to minimize it.

Xu Cheng was curious. Why?

Shen Yao was clearly not a simple-minded beautiful second-gen rich heir coming out from a rich family, and her answer was straight to the point. Because of financial groups.

Financial groups? Xu Cheng frowned.

Ran Jing nodded. There are a group of capitalist groups in the world that will do anything, including acting outside of the law to gain profit, and these groups can be worldwide, so theres no way for any country to eradicate them, only to contain them. This is why the East Gates smuggling port should only be controlled rather than eradicated. So, as long as we have things under control and keep the margin on those smuggling deals to a minimum, then that would be the best case scenario. The moment we eradicate them, they will just find a new port, and then we will be on the passive side again. Similarly, if you get into the way of those casinos doing money laundering, the underground money houses will warn you. And I know that the moment you get serious, you wont give up until you get to the bottom of things and end their life, whether its literally or sending them to prison.

Xu Cheng didnt deny it. Right, we form a habit in the military, that even if the enemy is lying in a pool of blood, we would always stab or shoot them a few more times to make sure that they are dead. Otherwise, any careless mistakes that one makes can bring trouble to the team. At the same time, if we are going to investigate, then

we will do a comprehensive job, or the potential danger could be devastating.

Shen Yao: I really respect your professional ethics, but Xu Cheng, no one is a saint. As your friends, we just hope you don't put your life at risk. For sensitive cases like money laundering, it's best if you don't try to investigate this abyss.

Ran Jing: Don't worry, he's a boss without an army now, he won't be able to pull anything off.

Xu Cheng laughed and said, Who told you that?

Then, he nonchalantly shouted towards his surroundings, Wu Gang, Li Chao, when are you guys going to hide until?

Under the seaside breeze, Wu Gang and the others walked out from the dark. They all awkwardly looked at each other before finally walking to Xu Cheng's table. No more no less, just 10 of them.

Xu Cheng pointed at the 10 bottles left on the table and said, I knew you guys would come so I ordered these for you already. If you made up your mind, then let's drink. Tomorrow, we will officially dive into the West Gate case.

The ten of them were quite surprised. After a close count, there were 10 beers on the table, no more no less, unopened. They were all super curious and shocked as to how Xu Cheng knew they were around.

Shen Yao rolled her eye at Xu Cheng. I thought you were going to drink yourself drunk.

Xu Cheng smiled. No, as the newly appointed boss, it's obvious that I need to have a drink with my new brothers, right?

Li Chao and Wu Gang exchanged a look, and they picked up the beer bottles and passed them to the other members of Team 2.



Then, everyone opened the bottle with their teeth and said at the same time, Boss, we will follow you from now on!

Xu Cheng patted Wu Gang and the others on the shoulder. Cheers, lets drink!

Then, the 11 mens bottles clanked into each other and they downed the whole bottle. After they were done, the 10 guys all looked towards Xu Cheng, and the latter smiled and said, Have a seat, lets talk about work assignment now.

Li Chao paused for a moment. Now?

Xu Cheng nodded, You think we can talk in the office? So many people are laughing and rooting for us to fail. Dont you think if we talk in the office, the content will leak and be bad for our plan?

Wu Gang suddenly came to a realization. Holy crap, this guy was indeed one with a sophisticated mind. They realized that they had underestimated their new boss earlier, and it seemed like this new captain of theirs was not only powerfully in combat, but his brain was fast enough as well.

But, there still seemed to be two other women at the table.

Li Chao looked at Xu Cheng, as if he didnt know how to word his thoughts. Then what about them?

Xu Cheng replied nonchalantly, You can think of them as a beautiful background.

Right after his voice faded, Shen Yaos high heel came right for him. She gritted her teeth and said, Im giving you enough face in front of your buddies. Just wait and see when you get home.

That sentence immediately triggered some thoughts in Li Chao and the others, feeling that only Xu Chengs woman would say something so thought-provoking.

---

Oh, so shes our boss lady, Im sorry for being disrespectful! Wu Gang and the others immediately came around her and began pouring drinks for her.

## **Chapter 102: Ridicule**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Wu Gang and the others addressing Shen Yao as the boss's woman really shocked her for a moment. Under the dim street light, her face blushed, and she thanked God that Xu Cheng and the others couldn't get a good look under such lighting. Shen Yao immediately lifted the beer bottle and began pouring the beer into a glass.

Ran Jing laughed and asked, "Aren't you directly drinking from a bottle?"

Well, she could do it earlier, but now there were just too many people. Shen Yao had to at least act lady-like among other people she didn't know that well. Hearing Ran Jing's joke, she immediately gave her the bottle and replied, "You drink one for me."

Ran Jing rolled her eyes at her, dragging her and preparing to leave.

Shen Yao was a bit confused, why would they leave all of a sudden? She knew that she should give Xu Cheng the opportunity to talk about work with his new subordinates, but she also wanted to seize this chance to make a good impression among Xu Cheng's circle. Well, they did call her the boss's woman, and at this moment, if she played dumb and went along with it, then maybe their relationship will also become more intimate unintentionally. Sometimes, when two people are making no progress, external factors are needed to break the balance.

Some time ago, Xu Cheng said he already had someone he liked, and to be honest, Shen Yao was quite upset, and she also thought about forgetting about her feelings towards him. However, sometimes, feelings just cannot be controlled. Maybe it was because

this was Shen Yaos first time liking a guy, and the feeling was quite odd. For the past few days, she would go and do all kinds of things to have fun, but no matter what she did or played, she would always remember a certain figure in her brain. In fact, Shen Yao knew it was her feelings fermenting, or at least it wasnt something that could be easily forgotten. Plus now, when Xu Chengs subordinates called her the boss woman, she didnt feel repelled by that title but was rather quite happy. So, Shen Yao felt like she didnt want to leave this atmosphere and feeling behind by backing out right now.

Its fine, you guys said you are going to celebrate with me tonight, what would the celebration be like without you guys? Xu Cheng hinted that the two of them didnt need to move.

Yeah, how can there be a good celebration if the most important person isnt here? Li Chao laughed.

This sentence completely swayed Shen Yaos heart, and she shyly lifted the glass and pretended to drink some beer, while Xu Cheng awkwardly coughed, Dont speak nonsense. Let me introduce them to you guys, this is Captain Ran of Team 5, who you guys should already know. And the other one is a friend of mine, Shen Yao.

Everyone teased, Just a friend?

Xu Cheng bitterly smiled as he nodded. Just a friend, dont get the wrong idea. If anyone jokes about my relationship with her, then I will beat him up. Look, you are making her feel uncomfortable.

Wu Gang laughed and said, There are no pure friendships between men and women. Boss, we understand, we understand.

Xu Cheng didnt know if he should laugh or cry. Just drink your beer, and I will talk about work assignment. Li Chao, you and Wu Gang are to split into two groups, each with 5 guys. Li Chao, you will be responsible for getting intelligence on the revenue information of West Gates casinos, and you can go to the tax bureau if necessary.

---

Li Chao nodded. Yes, Sir.

Xu Cheng then looked at Wu Gang and said in a serious tone, Wu Gang, your mission will be relatively heavier, and the guys that your group will be keeping an eye on are sensitive targets. Go and follow the several legal representatives of the casinos, pay attention to their normal activity routines and the people they get into contact with.

Shen Yao looked at Xu Cheng and asked, Wouldnt this be very dangerous?

Xu Cheng smiled. No, Im just getting them to follow their targets out in the open, purposely letting them know that our Team 2 has so few members that they shouldnt take us seriously. That way, they wont do anything to our officers, so it will be pretty safe.

Wu Gang gritted his teeth and said, Boss, its fine. If we are afraid of danger, then we wouldnt be doing this job. Our targets are likely big criminals, and we are always prepared for the worst scenario.

I know, other than to get you guys to openly investigate them to protect you, I also have other intentions. Xu Cheng patted him on the shoulder, There are five casinos and five legal representatives, and you guys can each keep an eye on one. You can use private detectives when necessary.

At this moment, Ran Jing glared at him. Are you dumb? Most of the private detectives only serve the rich, and they will only sell you out to the capitalists if poor people like the police force try to cooperate with them.

Xu Cheng smiled. Thats fine. After all, my team doesnt have too many people, so I have no choice but to get private detectives to help.

In fact, he had his own motives. Private detectives would indeed

easily sell you out, but that would also give West Gate an illusion that they were up against a bunch of easy opponents.

Then, as long as they had their guards down, Li Chao and the others would be safe. Those outlaws wouldnt risk themselves for a few amateur cops. Xu Cheng just wanted to numb their senses in such a relaxed atmosphere.

But, these moves were so stupid in Ran Jings eyes that she couldnt bear to watch anymore.

Then what are you still investigating?

Even Wu Gang, Li Chao, and the others were wondering as well. Yeah, Boss, its such a serious matter so we should be super secret about it to avoid alerting them, you

Xu Cheng shook his finger and said, Nope, I have my own plan.

If Wu Gang and the others still had the mindsets they had back in the morning, they would immediately start cursing at how stupid the plan was and why he was treating such a serious case like childs play.

Xu Cheng didnt say more about the case, and he just simply assigned a few tasks to his 10 subordinates. Then, to entertain Shen Yao and Ran Jing, he began boasting about his life and drinking with them.

After Wu Gang and Li Chao went back, they routinely wrote the report of their action plan and then handed it to their higher-ups. But for some reason, all of the other teams members somehow found out what they wrote, and they began ridiculing and laughing at them behind their backs in the cafeteria after seeing Team 2 walking in.

Wu Gang just sat down and ate, and Li Chao, sensing all the ridicule, could only grit his teeth as he swallowed his food bite by bite.

Can we really trust him? the other members all wondered and asked.

Wu Gang replied, Whether we trust him or not, we are all on the same boat now. But remember, since we are on the same boat now, then we should try hard to row to the end to find out whether we made the right choice or not.

When Xu Cheng came to the cafeteria to get food, Team 7s captain was beside him in line. Seeing Xu Cheng, he almost couldnt hold in his laughter. Captain, is that genius plan really written by you? It almost killed me with laughter.

It wont affect your appetite, right? Xu Cheng lifted his brows and asked, as if he was smiling, Its a report I told my subordinates to write and submit.

Wow, you are not serious, right? Such a big case, and you are blatantly telling them that you are going to investigate them? Hahahahaha, oh my god, I cant take it anymore! I think I pulled a stomach muscle from laughing too hard. You might as well directly go to West Gate and tell them that they should confess everything right now before you investigate them.

With him in the lead, the cafeteria immediately burst into laughter.

Xu Cheng looked at all the colleagues that were laughing at them, he wasnt really angry. After all, it was normal for a newcomer to be bullied and looked down upon, especially because of how high-profile he came in as. A lot of people were definitely waiting for him to screw up. This was the basic flaw in everyones nature jealousy. So, he just politely smiled at the captain of Team 7 and asked, Captain Mao, do you think my plan will work?

Work? Of course! The face of Team 7s captain was already red from laughing too hard. If it wont work, then it wouldnt have been passed! I think only someone like Captain Xu can think of such an

---

action plan.

Hahahahaha

Almost everyone at the cafeteria was laughing.

So0o, we just took a look at AOTDDs novelupdates page and saw that the rating for the book was an abysmal 3.5/5. We feel that this does not do this novel justice, as some of the ratings were written when we had very little chapters. We thought of a little something that could help us bring the rating to a more accurate representation of the story. If you are enjoying this book, please consider leaving us a review on Novel Updates. As thanks, we will release an additional chapter if the rating reaches 4/5 and another if we reach 4.5/5. Thank you everybody for supporting this novel!



## **Chapter 103: Im Convinced**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Xu Cheng just let them laugh. Then, he picked up his plates, walked over to Team 2s table, and sat down by the table his team was at. Li Chao looked toward him and said, Boss, I really want to slap their faces.

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. Dont worry, you will have the opportunity later on.

Wu Gang also looked toward Xu Cheng. But your plan does hurt my balls a little.

Xu Cheng confidently replied, Its easy to dodge a gunshot from the open but not an arrow from the dark. My plan isnt conventional, and you will see.

Wu Gang was trying so hard to suppress his urge that even his stomach was hurting, and he finally couldnt take it anymore and asked, Boss, you are instructing us openly to follow them, and also telling Li Chao and the others to check their accounting books. Everyone now knows what we are trying to do I feel kind of stupid that we are directly approaching the case like this

Just eat. Xu Cheng looked at his team. I promise you, give me a few days, and if this case really embarrasses you, then I will quit this job myself. Dont worry, I wont joke around with my career.

Okay, then we will also fully cooperate with you! Since Xu Cheng had already put his job on the line, Li Chao, Wu Gang, and the others also declared their commitment.

And on the other hand, at the deputy department directors office, Ran Jing slammed her hands on the desk and asked very angrily, Sir,

---

how can an action plan like this get passed? What were you thinking?

In fact, she also wanted to ask this douchebag if he was working with the others to troll Xu Cheng.

This whole thing felt like Li Dazhuang was behind it. This guy came out from the same military camp as the deputy department director, and he was also good friends with the captain of Team 7. It felt like Li Dazhuang was just trying everything to embarrass Xu Cheng.

Since the case was handed to him, then you think I have to deprive him of the ability to make his own calls? Its useless for you to complain to me, even the higher-ups didnt reject this plan, the deputy department director said.

What? Ran Jing thought she was hearing it wrong. She just wanted to ask if the higher-ups were pig brained. How could this retarded of a plan get passed? This was simply being irresponsible for the case!

Two hours ago

The HQ director had nothing to do, so he decided to visit and check up on how Xu Cheng was doing. So, he came to the Criminal Investigation Department directors office to sit down and drink some tea.

The director was going over the files, and when he saw Team 2s report, he directly slammed it onto the desk. What the fuck?! How can this kind of action plan be handed in? Whose is it?!

The HQ director casted over a curious look. Whats wrong, why are you so angry?

The department director bitterly smiled and directly gave Team 2s report to the HQ director. You should take a look yourself.

Speaking of Xu Cheng, he was transferred over on the HQ directors order, so the HQ director should also see how he was doing.

The HQ director sipped on some tea and just casually glanced at it. Then, he spat out most of the tea in his mouth.

The thing was The action was just There was no analysis, but they especially wrote that they would be investigating it with their identity revealed. If a money laundering case could be this easily solved, then why wouldnt it have been solved by now? The criminals would actually prefer the police to openly investigate the books, because the easiest part would be doing work on the surface of the books to make everything seem legit. This kind of plan really dragged down the IQ of the people reading it.

Sir, whats your thoughts on this? the department director nonchalantly asked, his implied meaning was clear: You transferred the guy over, you should know what the fuck hes trying to do, right?

The HQ director awkwardly coughed. Although he really wanted to say that Xu Chengs action report was just stupid beyond belief, he was the one that recruited him, so he still needed to say a few words since Xu Cheng was technically his guy now.

From the North Gate case, I can see that Xu Cheng definitely has a lot of tricks up his sleeves. From how he was able to acquire and utilize solid evidence to detain those arrogant young heirs to how he brutally beat up the members of West Gate and North Gate, its enough to prove Xu Chengs intelligence and his style of doing things. I dont think this report is as simple as it looks.

Of course, the director had no choice but to try to say good things for Xu Cheng. Since he got to bath in glory in front of the city officials after the police successfully uprooted North Gate from the city, he was boasting about how capable this Xu Cheng guy was to every person he came across. So now, no matter how stupid this action plan was, he could only try to put a shroud over it and say that it was not simple.

The HQ director then sank for awhile. Finally, he narrowed his eyes

and said, Sign it. Its passed. I think Xu Chengs a guy with a good plan, lets just wait and see.

The department director nodded, and then, feeling the immense shame in his heart, he signed the report and stamped it.

And then, the action plan got passed, and the two directors became the pig brains in Ran Jings mouth.

Back in Team 2s small office, Xu Cheng began talking about his plan, Starting from tomorrow, we will officially be working on this case. You guys have to be fully committed to working together with me, and in the process, I dont want anyone questioning my choices. Especially Wu Gang, your team, I want you guys to be able to report the status of your targets to me at all times. During the process, I will be using our internal Bluetooth communication devices to give orders. Li Chao, in two days, I need your team to sort out all of the accounting reports of the five casinos operating under West Gate that they submitted to the tax bureau, including the asset and cash flow reports. I need everything. Dont give me estimates.

Then, Xu Cheng looked at Wu Gang and then at Li Chao. Questions? If you have one, then speak up now.

Wu Gang raised his hand. Boss, I still want to ask

Before he could finish, Xu Cheng interrupted him, Didnt you hear what I said in the beginning? I dont want anyone questioning my choices. Go do 50 pushups and come back.

Wu Gang took a deep breath, nodded, and went out.

Li Chao said, I have no questions. I will hand over everything in 2 days.

Xu Cheng: Very well, then we will start our operation tomorrow and officially start on the case.

Li Chao nodded. Then I will go to the tax bureau first to give them a heads up, or it might get a bit hectic tomorrow.

Xu Cheng nodded.

Li Chao led his group of five and left. Wu Gang finished his 50 pushups and came in, and Xu Cheng looked at him and said, Remember to not act recklessly when tracking your guy. If you receive a warning from them, then immediately stop and swap targets with someone else.

Wu Gang nodded.

Xu Cheng looked at him, smiled, and asked, You know why I picked you to track them rather than Li Chao?

Wu Gang was indeed curious. Why?

Xu Cheng laughed and replied, Because you are always curious about everything, just like how you wanted to ask question right after I gave out my orders. People like you are very suited for carrying out these tracking missions, because your personality will drive you to get to the bottom of whatever's happening with the guy you are following.

Wu Gang's eyes suddenly narrowed, and after looking at Xu Cheng for awhile, he finally said, Boss, I'm convinced now!

But very soon, he laughed and asked, But since you know how strong my curiosity is, can you tell me what you are really planning? You are killing me, man.

Xu Cheng laughed and looked at everyone else that was still in the room. You guys want to know?

The five others at the scene all nodded right away.

Xu Cheng smiled, I already told Li Chao and the others that are

eavesdropping outside. You guys can go ask them.

Outside the door, Li Chao and the others eyes all opened up wide. How the fuck did you know we were eavesdropping?

Wu Gang pulled the door open, and Li Chao and his team all fell into the room. It turned out they were stacked on top of each other outside the door trying to listen in.

## **Chapter 104: The Real Eye Behind All This**

Source: Noodletown Translated

### The Day

Li Chao led his four men and the guys from the tax bureau directly to the largest casino under West Gate.

Excuse me, we are Team 2 from the Criminal Investigation Department. We need you to cooperate with us and show us your accounts from the past year.

The manager of the casino stared at Li Chao with a sullen look, and then after seeing the ID of the tax bureau, he said, Whys the criminal investigation unit here?

Li Chao: Someone reported that you guys are involved with underground gambling houses and money laundering cases. Please cooperate.

The manager then snorted with an irritated tone. You can investigate if you want, but we wont just cooperate with whatever pawn or lackey thats sent to investigate us. Please show us the search warrant from your HQ. Our casino has strict management rules and legal management rights, we can file a complaint if we are harassed with baseless search requests.

It was clear that this manager had seen a lot of scenes before, and he was completely not yielding to an officer of Li Chaos level.

Li Chao took out the search warrant issued by the HQ and said, Im telling you, Im not just searching this casino, but all five under West Gate!

---

He was just stating to the managers face that they were directly coming for West Gate!

After the manager saw the documents, he stared at Li Chao and said, I remember its not your teams business to handle the money laundering case.

Li Chao lifted his eyebrows and replied, And its not your business whos responsible for handling the case, right? You can just tell me, do you have any eyes in our police station?

The manager awkwardly laughed, Haha, hows that possible?

Li Chao: Take me to your finance office, I know you are trying to delay us so your accountants can make adjustments to the books.

The managers eyelids jumped, and then he moved out of the way to let Li Chao and the others in. Thank god it was day time and there werent too many patrons at the casino, so the influence wasnt as bad.

At the same time, Wu Gang also found where the five legal representatives of the five casinos lived and started tailing them. As instructed by Xu Cheng, they didnt try very hard to hide themselves. Just halfway through the day, their files were already on the table of a luxurious mansion.

Inside the luxurious mansion

The was a pile of documents with information on all of Team 2s members on a red wooden table.

A middle-aged man smoking with his legs crossed puffed out some smoke and narrowed his eyes. He asked the two bodyguards by his side, Did you get the information? Whos the captain of Team 2?

The bodyguard said, We are no strangers to this guy, hes the Tiger Police Officer that killed Gate Master Yan.



---

The middle-aged man lifted his brows. Him?

Immediately after, he sneered, Even he deserves to be called a Tiger Police Officer? Its just those people from the black society trying to mock us four Gates by giving him that title. To be frank, Gate Master Yan had been long past his prime. But what are the police thinking? They think that we can be easily bullied so they sent that guy after us too? They really think we wouldnt fight back?

The bodyguard smiled. Master Xin, I already searched around, and I think having Team 2 taking over the case wouldnt necessarily be a bad thing. According to our sources, the team thats responsible for our case this time only has about 10 people, and just by looking at the five officers following our legal guys, we can see that their techniques are as bad as new recruits. Its just impossible for amateurs like them to be able to dig anything up. I think its good to just let Team 2 do its job, since Team 5 from before was harder to trick and hide from.

The middle-aged man named Master Xin heard this and nodded. Very well. Call the other 4 legal representatives and tell them to act natural these days. Also, have our guys track those officers as well to see what they are up to. Those guys at the police HQ are really funny, they really think our West Gate will be as easy to handle as North Gate?

Bodyguard: Then, Master Xin, should we still go and talk about business with the other masters like usual?

Master Qin: Of course, why wouldnt we? We will just do what we do, and as long as those 5 officers are under our eyes, we have nothing to worry about. They are in the light, and we are in the dark. What are you scared about? Lets go and find the other masters now.

The bodyguard nodded, and then the two followed Master Xin and left their mansion. Shortly after, the five legal representatives also left their mansions.

The moment they left, Wu Gang and the other 4 guys all began reporting to Xu Cheng. But, they didnt notice that they had also been followed. All of their actions were reported by the members of West Gate back to the legal representative they were each following.

On a Mercedes, Master Xin put down his phone and said to one of his bodyguards, just let them follow, and at critical moments or when they are about to get too deep, immediately interrupt them and stop them from following. Just keep them on the hook like that.

The Mercedes drove towards a luxury neighborhood on a mountain top, and Wu Gang casually followed. When they got to an intersection, two bodyguards of West Gate pretended that their car had broken down by the roadside, and they immediately waved Wu Gang down. Hey Brother, can you lend me a hand and tow my car?

They got directly in front of Wu Gangs car so that he couldnt drive past them and could only impatiently yell at them, Cant you guys call the towing company yourself?

And then when he drove around them to try to catch up, that Mercedes was already nowhere to be seen.

The Mercedes deliberately exited the mountain top neighborhood from another path and drove back towards the city.

At the intersection, Wu Gang lost his target so he immediately reported to Xu Cheng, Boss, I suspect that they are going to the neighborhood at the top of the mountain.

Xu Cheng was silent. He and his car were both at the feet of the mountain, and from afar, he had already locked onto Master Xins car. Master Xin could escape Wu Gangs tracking, but he couldnt hide from Xu Chengs eyes!

Thats right, Xu Cheng didnt need Wu Gang and the others to do too much. They just needed to provide a general update as to where

the target was, and Xu Cheng could use his vision to lock onto the target. As to why Xu Cheng wanted his men to be exposed while following their targets, it was to protect them. As long as they posed no threat to the slippery West Gate bosses, West Gate wouldn't do anything to them.

Master Xin and the others didn't know that after they got rid of Wu Gang and drove down from the other side of the mountain, they drove past a really ordinary-looking car. After they drove past Xu Cheng, he started the car and began following them one block behind.

Whether it was Master Xin or his bodyguards, no one would think that a car could be following them at about a three-kilometer radius. The mountaintop neighborhood was just a decoy for Wu Gang and the others, and the police would spend a lot of attention on that mountain for at least a couple of days or even weeks until they realized their targets weren't on that mountain.

When Wu Gang drove up the mountain, he said to Xu Cheng, Boss, do you want me to go into the neighborhood to take a look? I have a feeling that their legal representatives are all gathering here to meet the four biggest bosses behind West Gate.

Xu Cheng smiled and replied, No need. Just go to the Xin Mansion and standby there when he gets back. The mountaintop is just a decoy, you can tell the other guys that tailed their targets here to also go back to their targets mansion.

Thank you to everyone who gave us a review on Novelupdates! AOTDDs rating has reached 4/5, and as promised, we are releasing another chapter as a bonus! For those who don't know, if the rating reaches 4.5/5, we will release another bonus chapter

## **Chapter 105: Clues Leading To A Big Fish**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After circling around, the Mercedes sedan finally arrived at an ordinary-looking group of villas. These houses here were isolated and private, as they were all stand-alone villas with high walls around the property. Cameras were installed on almost all the corners, and reporters or detectives would have no way to capture footage of the inside.

Xu Cheng stopped at about a kilometer away, and when that Mercedes saw that there were no vehicles around, Master Xin then gestured to the security guard at the entrance to open the electronic gate. However, Xu Cheng could already see the entire layout of this villa.

Master Xin would never even dream that Xu Cheng could watch them from a kilometer away, like he was watching a movie. Right, it was like he had Gods eye view, which was even more clear than satellites.

I wonder if my eyes can get even stronger later on. Now, I can already see everything within a 3-kilometer radius. It would be awesome if I can see even further, Xu Cheng muttered to himself.

Right away, he took out a box of cigarettes and lit one. Then, with his feet up on the dashboard, he looked at what was happening in the villa. Now, all he needed would be a bag of chips or popcorns, and it would become a great watching experience.

After the Mercedes went into the villas gate, Xu Chengs eyes followed in with Master Xin.

After Master Xin got off, he was stopped by the bodyguards outside of the villa and had his body searched. Seeing this bodyguard, Xu

Cheng immediately took out a pencil and paper from his car and began sketching out the guy. These could all be potentially important clues, and he could go back to the HQ to search this guy up in the system.

Xu Cheng could almost be sure that the guy inside the villa was for sure not a small character. Someone that could make the arrogant Master Xin accept a body search had to be his boss!

Maybe the 5 legal representatives of the casinos were just puppets, and just like the rumor had it, there must be big characters behind West Gate, like Gate Master Yan who was behind North Gate. After all, to be able to survive in the black society and also operate 5 casinos would just not be possible without a competent pair of hands behind the curtain.

For the past few years, the police had been looking for the guy behind West Gate, but ever since the nation entered the lawful society era, the guy behind West Gate barely made any appearances. Maybe people also believed that the boss had died and that West Gate had completed the transition from illegal operations to legal operations, but the government was not stupid. If the West Gate Master really died or left, then West Gate wouldnt have been able to gracefully complete its transition and maintain its prosperity with no civil battles. The only explanation was that the gate master went into hiding and was just controlling everything from the dark.

In addition, even if West Gate completely transformed into a company with only legal dealings, the government would have a lenient attitude when judging its past. However, the large scale underground money laundering case had just too high of an influential and impact level, so of course, the government wanted to get rid of West Gate.

Xu Chengs eyes followed Master Xin into the villa, and Master Xin directly came to an indoor swimming pool at the rear of the house. Inside, there were 3 women taking care of an old man, and Xu Cheng

could clearly see the Green Dragon tattoo on that old mans chest.

Subconsciously sketching down that tattoo, Xu Cheng continued to keep an eye on them.

Master Qing, the police has begun suspecting us being involved with money laundering, Master Xin said to the old man who was drinking wine by the pool with his back facing him.

This old man was very muscular, and even though there were quite a lot of wrinkles on his face, he still seemed to be very energetic.

Hearing what Master Xin said, he slowly asked, Did they get anything? Hows your end of things?

Master Xin: So far, they havent gotten anything that could pose a threat to us. We have been very discrete, and the book-keeping side is also doing good surface work to make the accounts look healthy.

Master Qing: Very well, then theres nothing to be afraid of. As long as you guys dont panic, the police wont catch anything. week, there will be another deal coming through, so be on alert.

Master Xin narrowed his eyes. How much?

Master Qing: 1 billion dollars from the Middle East Alliance Underground Money House, and our commission is 50 million dollars! I will give you one week of time to prepare for it. Just tell the public that you are holding a poker tournament. That way, the police side wont get suspicious with the cash flow that day being too big. Just say that the World Poker Association officially sponsors the competition, anyones allowed to participate, and there will be gambling professionals and capitalists from all over the world coming to play.

Yes, Sir! I will go and immediately start making arrangements, Master Xin nodded and said.

---

On the car, Xu Cheng's eyes narrowed. He got a few keywords: Middle East, underground money house, 1 billion dollars!

So what was the so-called money-laundering? It's when you have a large amount of income coming from illegal sources and you had no way to prove to the authority that it's legal. So to get around that, you would first hide this money and make it flow into the casino, and then the casino helps you win tons of chips and all you have to do is exchange it into cash and take it home. When the income becomes legal, and you just have to pay a commission. After all, this casino is operating legally, and you have all the evidence to prove to the tax bureau and the police that the money came from a legitimate source.

Looks like today's harvest was fruitful. By the current look of it, it was still unclear what kind of a role this Master Qing plays in this case, but just by how respectful and obedient Master Xin acted towards him, this old man for sure had a high place in West Gate. So now, Xu Cheng knew the time, location, and the big fish. After a week, the big fish would receive a billion dollars from the underground money house. By then, whoever wins a billion from this poker tournament, that person would be the big fish. And then through him, they could track down the underground money house!

After Master Qing gestured for those three women to leave, he slowly turned around. Xu Cheng got a very good look at him now, and he immediately began drawing. This guy was very critical, and he could very likely be the hidden boss behind West Gate.

After Master Xin left the villa and got onto his Mercedes, the car drove out from the entrance. Xu Cheng drove past the villa shortly after, noted down the house number, and then left.

Then, he directly went back to the HQ with his three drawings and arrived at the archive office.

Help me search for these two guys. Xu Cheng passed the sketch of Master Qing and his bodyguard to his colleagues working at the

---

archive.

Then, the staff used a 3D modeling software, generated the two people in the computer based on the drawing, and began searching through the database.

Very soon, they found Master Qing and his bodyguards profile.

Captain Xu, this middle-aged man with a partially unshaven face is a bodyguard under a security company, and his English name is Neil. This security company is foreign, and this guy also used to be an international mercenary and had participated in many missions.

Xu Cheng: Why is someone like him roaming freely in Huaxia?

The few missions and background he participated in were not in conflict with our country, and since the security company employing him is legally operating, our country cant target him.

Xu Cheng then pointed at Master Qins file and asked, How about this guy?

The data officer said, Chang Qing, 68 years old this year, and he became a philanthropist about ten years ago. Hes a hidden rich person, and I heard he also has investments in real estate.

Xu Chengs eyes narrowed. His identity wont be as simple as it looks. At least, have you seen a tattoo like this on a philanthropist?

The data officer smiled. Captain Xu, you are right. This guys hidden wealth had been an investigation target of our police force, but its just that its very hard to get information on his whereabouts.

Xu Cheng then asked, About this Neil guy, does the clients net worth need to be audited to hire him?

Data officer: Yes, this security company is very famous, and they only accept clients with a net worth of over 5 billion yuan.



---

Xu Cheng: Then do you think this Chang Qing guys legitimate assets are worth more than 5 billion?

Data officer: No, actually, its only about 1.5 billion.

## **Chapter 106: Team 2s Much More Difficult To Deal With Than Team 5**

Source: Noodletown Translated

According to the analysis of his profile, there was definitely something fishy about Chang Qings net worth. However, these would not be enough to directly incriminate him. They still need to gather what this guy had done in the past.

After returning to his office, Li Chaos group brought over the books of all 5 casinos and said, Boss, the financial conditions of all 5 casinos are here. Other than the inflow source and outflow destination of the cash which we couldnt find, all of their profit and liquidity data are here.

Then, Xu Cheng began taking a look at the information. Not long after, Wu Gang and the others pushed open the door and came in, immediately saying, Boss, you were right! They are actually preparing a poker tournament in a week, our eye on their inside got the news. By then, a lot of gambling masters will join, and many wealthy people would be attending this tournament to bet on those masters as they battle. Its estimated that the amount of cash thats going to be involved in this event will be very large. Just like you said, this could very much be the stage for them to launder money.

Xu Cheng immediately announced to everyone, Li Chao, continue to keep an eye on the inflow and outflow of all accounts inside the casino, including overseas chequing and saving accounts. Wu Gang, continue to keep an eye on the 5 legal representatives and report to me the moment they go anywhere.

Li Chao: Yes, Sir!

Wu Gang: Yes, Sir!

At night, outside of Chang Qings villa that was located on the outskirts of the city, Xu Cheng parked his car by the road with the headlights off, and only the cigarette butt he was holding was still emitting some light. He took a smoke, laid back onto the chair, and his eyes were still watching everything that was happening inside the villa.

He had a feeling that he didnt have to go anywhere, because this Chang Qing guy would be the key.

After keeping watch for about an hour, all Xu Cheng saw was Chang Qing doing stuff in the bedroom while the chefs prepared dinner in the kitchen. Not long after, three Maybachs drove into the villa gate.

Xu Cheng immediately became energetic, and his eyes were fixed onto those three cars. Three old men came got out from the cars, and Xu Cheng quickly sketched down the faces of those three elders.

They were about the same age as Chang Qing. Seeing Chang Qing coming out to greet them, Xu Cheng figured that their positions in the organization were probably equal. Xu Cheng suddenly remembered the rumor that there were four hidden kings behind West Gate, instead of just one boss. He had a feeling that this rumor could very be real.

Those four guys were all about the same age, and if they had been working together for a long time, then they should be the four kings of West Gate: Azure Dragon, White Tiger, Vermillion Bird, and Black Tortoise.

The Azure Dragon tattoo that Chang Qing revealed earlier was a good supporting piece of evidence, so now, did the other three also have tattoos?

At the thought of this, Xu Chengs eyes became more and more focused as his pupils became an even darker color. No one noticed

that when he used his penetrating vision, his pupils would become darker with a glimmer of light.

After increasing the strength of the penetration ability, Xu Cheng filtered out the clothes on those old men, and unsurprised, he spotted those tattoos. Now, there was the Vermillion Bird tattoo, the White Tiger Tattoo, but when he looked at the elder that was suppose to have the Black Tortoise tattoo, he noticed that the tattoo was actually smeared.

At this moment, Chang Qing led the other three to an open-air dining space in the backyard, and the dining utensils and wine had already been set up on the table, with a sparkling pool by the side. As they sat down, Chang Qing laughed and lifted his glass. Come on, cheers for the big order next week!

Then, the other three also lifted their glasses and clanked them together at the middle of the table.

From their conversation, it could be concluded that they were the controllers behind West Gates money laundering case! As for those 5 legal representatives, they were indeed just puppets that did the surface work. As long as those 5 legal representatives had good public images, the police wouldnt be able to get anything, since the actual cancerous tumors were these four people!

Boss, I heard that the police got their eyes on us again? Vermillion Bird asked curiously.

Chang Qing shook his hand. Nothing to fear. Team 5 had been after us for over 6 months and they couldnt get anything. I heard that its Team 2 that took over the case, and all of their activities are under our control. They dont even know that they are being toyed around by us. Haha, thank god for this era of internet communication. We can hide, but as official figures, the police officers cant at all, and the moment theres any activity, it would immediately be blown up by the media.

---

Nothing to fear?

Xu Cheng sneered, and then he started the engine and drove up to the gate.

The security was a bit curious as to who came. Then, when he saw the man that came out of the Santana, he frowned.

Before he could speak, Xu Cheng directly took out his ID and said, I received a report that theres a gathering here planning illegal activities

The security guard said with a blank expression, Sorry, you made a mistake. This is a private residence.

Xu Cheng didnt give him the chance to continue talking at all as he already walked into the gate. The bodyguard wanted to stop him, but who knew that the moment he put his hand on Xu Chengs arm, Xu Cheng would have already caught onto his hand and twisted it, causing the bodyguard to begin sweating from the pain.

If you dare to interfere, then I can arrest you for hindering law enforcement, Xu Cheng warned.

At this moment, that Neil guy from the international security company walked over and said, I will also file a lawsuit against you for trespassing without the proper warrant and uniform. I have remembered your badge number, and I will file a complaint to your superior.

Xu Cheng glanced him, smiled, and replied, Fine, I will leave first.

Just as he got to the gate, Xu Cheng turned around and looked Neil in the eyes. Mr. Neil, has anyone warned you in the past to not extend your business into Huaxia? Or you will regret it.

Neils eyes narrowed as he watched Xu Cheng smile and leave.

Xu Cheng just wanted to pay a casual visit to let the four old men inside know that the police already had their eyes on them. Dont you guys think you are hiding so well? Im just here to tell you to get your head out of your a\$\$.

After he left, a bodyguard immediately went into the backyard to report.

The four old men that were in the middle of enjoying this meal frowned. Which police officer?

Got it. Hes the new captain of Team 2, the guy in charge of investigating the money laundering case. The bodyguard looked at his phone and said, You probably know him too. Hes the guy that got promoted after killing Gate Master Yan.

Him? The four old men slightly paused for a moment. Hes still not dead? What the fuck is that little Qin brat doing? Didnt I tell him to take care of that guy?

The bodyguard sighed and replied, The whole hitmen group got arrested.

The four old men were shocked.

Then, one of them opened his mouth and asked the other three, Did our information get exposed?

Chang Qing narrowed his eyes and replied, Not necessarily. It might just be a coincidence. Go ask Little Xing (TL Note: aka Master Xing). See if he got tailed and if that is the reason that our location was exposed.

At this moment, Neil came in and joined the conversation, He also got my identity, as well as the company that Im employed by. It seems like Team 2 is a lot more difficult to handle than Team 5. If the four of you want to enjoy peace, then its best if you get rid of this person!

---

The four old men looked at each other, as if they were still unable to process how they were all exposed.

## **Chapter 107: Robbing Them In One Week**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Criminal Investigation Department

At night, Xu Cheng and the rest of Team 2 were all working overtime, since Xu Cheng got them all into the archive room to look for cases from the past.

All of you, dig deep through all the cases in Shangcheng that involve clues with tattoos. Look here. Then, Xu Cheng placed his sketch of the Azure Dragon, Vermillion Bird, and White Tiger tattoos on the table and said, Take a look at any cases related to these tattoos, and dont miss a single case, whether they are unsolved or closed.

At this moment, Li Chao already got some images online printed out. Boss, these are all the tattoo designs of the Black Tortoise.

Xu Cheng took it and said to everyone, Put more emphasis on searching for this tattoo pattern. You dont have to worry about the other three as much for now.

He had a feeling that the Black Tortoise elder must have smeared his tattoo for an unspeakable reason!

With Team 2 working mysteriously and being as busy as ever, the other groups all became quite confused.

Could it be that they are just pretending to be busy and putting on a show for us? Its only been 2 days, and they are already making progress?

Who knows. Maybe its just the Captain of Team 2 bluffing. I just dont believe that they could get any solid clues with that action plan



of theirs. Hows it different than fishing without bait? No ones going to bite the hook.

Yeah, Team 5 had 50 peoples worth of resources and went after that case for over half a year. Hows Team 2 going to crack something Team 5 couldnt? Dont joke with me.

What are they trying to do though? I heard that all of them had been extremely busy, as if something bigs going to happen.

It was true, Team 2 had indeed entered a critical period. For the past two days, it wasnt that Xu Cheng didnt get anything, he already confirmed who the four Kings behind West Gate were. But, he had a huge appetite. He wasnt just going to solve the money laundering case, he was going to uproot all of these 4 so-called kings. So, tonight, he began looking through pieces of evidence to see if they had any criminal histories. If they were hiding themselves so deep behind West Gate, they must have a dark history that couldnt be exposed to the world. If they could follow the tattoo and investigate deeper, they could very likely find something.

Late into the night, a member of the team went out to get hamburgers and coffee and distributed them to everyone.

Boss, your Red Bull.

Xu Cheng took the can, opened it, and started drinking. It was already 3 oclock in the morning. Suddenly, someone in Wu Gangs group said in shock, Boss, come here and look at this case.

Xu Cheng immediately went over.

The officer pointed at a yellowing photo from the past and said, This robbery case of an armored cash transport van from 20 years ago has the tattoo you need. The pattern really resembles the Black Tortoise.

Xu Chengs eyes slightly grew larger. Fill me in on the case.

The officer nodded and began briefing the case, 20 years ago, the largest robbery case of an armored cash transport van took place. There were 4 people involved, and the police at that time followed the case for 10 years until finally solving it.

Xu Cheng: 4? Were they all arrested?

Officer: Yeah, they got executed during the same year, and the police were able to retrieve a portion of the cash.

Xu Cheng took a look at the pictures caught at the scene. The four robbers had their faces covered and were armed. They were all tall and burly, and one of the guys had his chest exposed, which revealed a tattoo of the Black Tortoise.

Xu Cheng didnt even bother looking at the face of the four guys that got their death sentence served 10 years later after the event. He just compared the height of the people caught on camera and the people that were sentenced to death, and he already found severe discrepancies.

Xu Chengs fingers tapped on the desk as he let out a deep breath and analyzed the information, How much money was stolen and how much was received?

The robbers took 3 million, and when the case got closed, they retrieved a little over 2 million.

Something's off. Xu Cheng immediately continued to analyze, Logically speaking, 10 years passed. If those 4 guys enjoyed life after the crime, then there would definitely be no way that they only spent less than a million. There's a problem with this number.

Boss, what are you suspecting? Wu Gang asked in curiosity.

Xu Cheng took a bite of the hamburger and chewed as he said, I think the higher-ups in the police system were pressured to close this case and were blinded by the real culprits with the scapegoats that

---

they put in their place.

Li Chao immediately paused for a moment. Does that mean?

Xu Cheng: Very simple. 20 years ago, 3 million was a big amount, and the 2 million after 10 years had depreciated to far less than one-tenth of its original value from the past. Is it possible that a case, after 10 years, can still be considered closed with the criminals arrested and 2 million cash retrieved? That's just impossible. I think that the four robbers 20 years ago didn't get executed at all, and the 4 people that died in their place could very well be scapegoats. Compare the heights of the two groups. They don't match no matter how you look at it.

After giving it more thought, Xu Cheng suddenly said to Li Chao, Get me Chang Qing (Azure Dragon), Zhang Guang (Vermillion Bird), Chen Daoxing (White Tiger), and Wang Wei (Black Tortoise)'s files.

Li Chao nodded and he immediately retrieved the files of those four. Xu Cheng directly ordered, Try to match those four's heights with the robbers from that case.

Wu Gang and Li Chao exchanged a look, and then they tried to calculate the height of those robbers. At the scene, there were walls, vehicles and other objects that were all measured, so the height of the criminals could be easily inferred. Then, the data was used to compare with Chang Qing and the other three.

Finally, Li Chao and the others exclaimed, Boss, the data match is as high as 95%, give or take 2 centimeters only!

Xu Cheng nodded. These people are older now, it's normal for their height to have shrunk. Wu Gang, temporarily put on hold your tailing missions and focus on where this Black Tortoise tattoo from 20 years ago was from. It will be best if you can find evidence that Wang Wei's smeared tattoo is the Black Tortoise tattoo caught on camera from the case twenty years ago.

---

Wu Gang was a bit too excited as he nodded. Yes, Sir!

Everyone suddenly felt like the direction was becoming clearer and clearer! Just a few days ago, they were just clueless, but who knew that their boss could lead them to such critical clues in a matter of two days.

Wait, what does the 4 of them or the robbery case from 20 years ago have to do with West Gate?

Just as Wu Gang was on his way out, he finally reacted and came back to ask, Boss, aren't we investigating the money laundering case of West Gate? What does that have to do with this case though?

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. You just have to go and investigate. In a week, we will shut down the casinos and arrest tons of people!

Li Chao: But we don't have any evidence though.

Xu Cheng: In a week, at that poker tournament, we will let all the evidence surface on their own. Then, we will take them all down in one go.

Everyone looked at each other, confused, completely oblivious to what Xu Cheng was planning.

Okay, everyone worked hard tonight. You can all go home and get a good night's sleep. Wu Gang, make sure you finish investigating that guy thoroughly. In one week, everyone will move on my command.

Seeing how confident Xu Cheng was, the 10 officers all stood with their feet together and saluted. Yes, Sir!

Holding the hamburger, Xu Cheng went to the corridor and picked up his cellphone and called Shen Yao, In one week, come with me to snipe some money.

---

It was already 3 in the morning, and Shen Yao really wanted to curse at him for making this ungodly call. However, she became slightly more energetic when she heard money. Where are we going?

West Gate!

Shen Yao: Kid, brush your teeth and go to sleep.

Xu Cheng:

Heres the first chapter of this week! It looks like our Novelupdates rating has gotten stuck at 4.2/5, just a little more until our goal of 4.5/5!

## **Chapter 108: World Class Poker Tournament**

Source: Noodletown Translated

One week later, the five casinos under West Gate jointly hosted a World Class Poker Tournament.

The prize pool was \$10 million, attracting poker professionals from all over the world to attend this competition. The largest casino under West Gate held this grand event, and it had been crowded since the early morning, with all kinds of luxurious vehicles spotted in the vicinity and underground parking of the building. Xu Cheng ate his breakfast at a breakfast place outside of the casino. Expressionlessly, he watched the bustling scene at the casinos entrance.

On the side, Li Chao looked at the foreigners coming in and out and he said while holding open a folder of files, Thats Lyan, a famous gambler from Las Vegas. He was a frequent visitor to world-class tournaments and championships, and hes now one of the pros employed at one of the big casinos in Las Vegas.

Mike, one of the top five gambling masters in the world.

Jackson, the worlds famous dice master.

Qianye Zhenyi, Wei Nations newest generations gambling master.

When Li Chao was saying all these names and backgrounds, the other members all became extremely curious.

Holy crap, they actually invited so many pros to help out? Looks like this time, the scale of the money laundering operation is going to be pretty huge, and West Gates scared about things potentially going

---

wrong, Wu Gang said.

Xu Cheng spoke, They are afraid that some people might intercept the money. But the harder they try to prepare, the more fun we will have.

Boss, what are we going to do? Li Chao asked.

Xu Cheng: My guy will go into the casino to stir up the setup. We need to intercept the money thats being laundered and transferred to the client. In addition, we will snipe their financial health situations to trigger problems to force them to use black money (TL Note: unlaundered money, not legally recorded yet) as reinforcement. The moment their casino loses a lot of money today, they will send support over in the form of cash from somewhere else. I will need you to get back up from the Special Police Unit to set up blockades around a one-kilometer radius from the casino to check oncoming vehicles. The moment you see a transport vehicle with lots of cash, seize it immediately and investigate its source.

At this sentence, Xu Cheng scanned around and said in a serious tone, Make or break, it will all be decided with the following operation. The time to prove yourselves is here, so dont disappoint me. Li Chao, you and Wu Gang will be responsible for tracking down the source of the vehicle. Everyone else, accompany the special police unit at the temporary vehicle search checkpoints for the duration of the operation. Everyone, focus and remember to listen for my orders at any time.

The ten of them all nodded. Yes, Sir!

Xu Cheng then waved his hand, scattering the team.

Everyone went to get ready. This week, Xu Cheng already applied for the special police forces assistance in this capture operation.

When he was drinking a latte by himself, Shen Yao walked in with

sunglasses on, sat next to him, and asked, How are we going to rob them? Hurry and tell me.

Xu Cheng passed a tiny Bluetooth earpiece to her and said, Wear this. Its not convenient for me to do this job because of my identity, but you can. When you get in, just go to whichever table is placing the biggest bets. I will get Chuxue over with the money.

Shen Yao was a bit shocked. You are not scared that I will lose the money?

Xu Cheng smiled. Thats why Im telling you to wear this. I will teach you how to play.

Shen Yao said, Everyone goes through a gate that scans for electronics before they enter the casino. You think this earpiece can be sneaked in?

You dont have to worry about that. Our men on the inside will help you successfully get through the gate.

In the past, Team 5 was on this case for over 6 months and it wasnt like they got nowhere. Although their undercover agents didnt infiltrate into the core management level, coincidentally, they were responsible for the inspection of people coming in to participate in the competition. That agent just needed to turn a blind eye to Shen Yao and let her in.

Shen Yao thought for a moment, and then she said, How much are you planning to play?

Xu Cheng replied, I can take out about a billion yuan of funds, and I need you to snipe the big customers inside. The casino will deliberately lose money to them. I dont know how much, but it will definitely be a huge sum. I need you to win that money so those people will begin turning on each other. For your safety, we will also assign a bodyguard to protect you. There will be a lot of media today,



so those people probably wont lay their hands on you, unless they dont want to run their casinos legally anymore. Of course, a lot of things can happen, but I have no choice but to ask you for your help.

Shen Yao actually liked hearing that last sentence, but she obviously didnt express her emotion on her face. She just pleasantly looked at Xu Cheng and said, What do I get out of this?

Xu Cheng thought about it and then said, I will give you 20% of however much we earn.

Shen Yao was speechless. Do I look like the kind of person that would only help you because of the money?

Xu Cheng then looked at her. Then tell me, what do you want?

Shen Yao: First, tell me if the role Im playing in this operation is important or not.

Xu Cheng said in a very sincere tone, Your role is very important. Without you, the whole operation cannot start.

Shen Yao nodded with joy and was very hearty. Very well, then if this operation is successful, I dont want the 20%. Do you still remember what I said before about that cousin of mine? You just need to take her out for food and shopping for a day, thats all.

Xu Cheng looked at her from the corner of his eyes. Isnt that basically me selling a\*s then? No, Im not that type of person. If I have to go out with her, then I might as well treat you to a meal.

Shen Yao: Deal.

Xu Cheng:

When Xu Cheng felt that he stepped right into her trap, Shen Yao smiled as she wiggled her sexy waist and walked away.

During the opening ceremony of the casinos tournament, Xu Cheng went to an office building diagonally opposite the casino. He also had the other teams technical members set up a command center here so that they could perform a myriad of actions, like eavesdropping, monitoring, tracking, and so on.

Before the event started, the technicians here had already hacked into all the internal monitoring cameras inside the casino, making it convenient for Xu Cheng to oversee the inside.

Just when the casino began allowing customers to enter, Xu Cheng saw through the surveillance camera that the staff member that should be responsible for electronic scanning seemed to have been swapped by the casino.

Captain Xu, theres a situation. Our agent was transferred to another area, Miss Shen Yaos earpiece might be discovered! a technician noticed this detail and immediately reported.

Xu Cheng took a look at the screen, and then seeing how Shen Yao had already gotten off of her car and was about to go in with a dazzling formal dress, Xu Cheng immediately rushed downstairs.

Shen Yao, in that dazzling white dress, was able to attract the eyes of many men, both domestic or foreign, the moment she got off her sports car. An elegant beauty in a noble dress should have a male companion accompanying her out of her car, and at this moment, many men were just wishing that they could be the lucky guy.

Shen Yao carried her black-and-white purse as she elegantly walked over. At the moment she was about to enter the electronic scanning gate, a guy bumped into her from behind, and the scanner immediately rang.

The staff frowned and said, Please wait a minute, Sir and Miss.

Shen Yao didnt expect someone to stop her. When she saw that

the guy that bumped into her was Xu Cheng, she was a bit confused as she looked towards him.

Xu Cheng immediately showed the gun holstered by his waist and said, Im a police officer, I cant bring my gun in?

At the same time, Xu Cheng already gently pushed Shen Yao through the gate.

The several staff members were a bit relieved as they thought they spotted what was wrong. Sorry, we didnt invite any police personnel today. Please do not interfere with our event.

Xu Cheng appeared to be a bit dejected. Fine, well you guys made a huge deal about it, and I was just a bit curious.

Then, he turned around and left. The scanner also stopped ringing after he left the area.

On the screen, the technicians watching this scene also let out a sigh of relief. Whew, that was close.

## **Chapter 109: I Just Despise You**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After walking out, Xu Cheng thought for a second and then said to the command center, Actually, on an important day like this, I would feel bad if I dont get myself into some action too just to piss them off a bit. I need to make an appearance so they direct all of their attention at me instead of Shen Yao.

Captain Xu, are you going to be alright? the people at the command center asked with concern.

No worries, I will be out soon. Xu Cheng smiled. He gave his gun and earpiece all to the undercover police officer at the periphery, and then he went into the casino.

But at the door, the staff of West Gates casino still recognized him. Excuse me, Officer Xu, you cannot come in.

Why? Xu Cheng frowned. If theres no illegal business going on inside, why cant I go in? Setting my career aside, Im also just a normal customer. Cant you let me have some fun too? Is it legal for you guys to deny me access like this?

Let him come in, at this moment, the Master Qin that Xu Cheng had beaten up before came over and spoke.

Xu Cheng looked at him and said with a big smile, You got discharged?

Master Qin sneered at him and snorted, You are the first one with the balls to do that to me. You might not know what you are getting yourself into just yet, including the little investigation you are doing. Out of respect for you, I think I should still remind you, dont play with fire.

Xu Chengs face didnt change at all at the threat. Im just playing with fire on purpose, or how else will I burn you guys all to death? Did my fire get to your eyebrows already and now you guys are worried?

We are a legitimate casino, Officer Xu. What are you doing here?

Xu Cheng laughed. Dont suddenly use that attitude with me, Im still not very used to it. Just treat me like when I was still a patrol officer.

Master Qin: How could I dare? You are the man that single-handedly apprehended North Gate, dont you know? Now, there are a lot of people that put you on a high pedestal.

Then, he moved closer to Xu Cheng and whispered into his right ear, word for word, But let me warn you, the higher you are, the more painful the fall. You should look after yourself.

Xu Cheng wasnt scared at all. Im already here today. Also, whether you are doing illegal or legal stuff is not based on your description but the findings of our investigation. If you are not trying to hide anything, then why are you scared of letting me come in?

Who said you are not allowed to come in? Master Qin opened his arms. Help yourself.

Xu Cheng nodded, and he directly bumped away Master Qins arm as he walked into the casino. The place was filled with people, and it was extremely lively.

Last time, I saw he was very good at gambling. Keep an eye on him. Also, get a few pros to kill his ego a bit, Master Qin whispered to his assistant.

His assistant nodded and then left.

Shen Yao saw Xu Cheng come in as well, so she pretended to go to the wine station beside him for a glass, and then she asked, Why are

you here too?

Just to make sure you are all good to go. Im just here to draw some aggro, and then Im heading out. Just make sure you can always hear me from your earpiece when I get out.

Shen Yao frowned and asked, What happened back there at the gate?

Xu Cheng directly replied, Our guy probably got exposed.

Shen Yao: Is he okay?

Xu Cheng: Hes at the hospital. Hes conscious now, but its obvious that the entirety of West Gates on high alert right now.

Just at that moment, someone walked over and looked towards Xu Cheng. Officer Xu?

Xu Cheng curiously looked at him. In fact, he already recognized the guy. He was one of the top 5 gambling masters in the world Mike, that Li Chao was talking about. However, Xu Cheng just pretended like he was confused.

Shen Yao took the chance and walked away.

Xu Cheng looked at Mike curiously and asked, Sorry, you are?

Master Qin walked over, smiling, and said, Officer Xu, you dont even know Mike?

Why? Should I recognize him? Which parent in this society would want their kid to befriend a gambler? Mr. Mike, its not that I despise you, I just want to tell this Master Qin that its best if people work hard and stay on the right track. Dont always think about becoming rich through devious ways.

Mike and Master Qins faces both slightly changed. They didnt

expect Xu Cheng to be this straightforward. In this kind of situation, normal people would at least try to be subtle with their insulting remarks, but who knew Xu Cheng would be so direct.

Mike put down his glass of wine, looked at Xu Cheng, and said, Mr. Xu, do you think gambling is a devious path? Then, let me ask you, Officer Xu, how much do you earn?

Xu Cheng faintly said, Not much, just 30 thousand yuan every month.

Mike then replied in disdain, Then you have no qualification to look down on me. Do you know? In Las Vegas, I earn 100 thousand just by helping out casinos every month. And, they are American dollars, none of your yuan crap. I dont know where you got your sense of superiority to speak to me like this. To be honest, Im quite disappointed in Huaxia due to your attitude just now.

Xu Cheng laughed. Then I can only say, Mr. Mike, the people that hired you must be blind. I dont know where you get your confidence to accept a salary that high. Is it just because you know how to gamble?

Mike: Yes. On the poker table, I can toy you in circles. If you dare to play with me, I will make you pay. Of course, to those that dont know how to gamble and only know how to talk, like keyboard warriors, I really cant do anything too. However, although you look down on me, I despise you even more.

On the side, Master Qin said to Mike, Mr. Mike, I think this Officer Xu is looking down on you because half a month ago, he was able to make a hundred yuan turn into 100 thousand yuan within 30 minutes. I think that achievement gave him confidence in front of all gambling masters.

Oh? Mike narrowed his eyes. So Officer Xus a pro too? Then Im very curious, since you also know how to play, then why not go a few

---

rounds with me instead of just talking?

Xu Cheng took a sip of wine. What do you want to play?

Of course we won't be playing with money. I know you don't have much with that salary of yours, Mike said, But since there are so many people here today, maybe let's each show a few moves?

Then, he took out a deck of cards from his pocket and said, This is a full deck, and I will throw it into the sky. Let's each catch four cards in the air, and let's compare the face value of the cards we each get to see whose hand is bigger. If you lose, then you should apologize to me in front of everyone.

Xu Cheng then looked at him and replied nonchalantly, What happens if you lose?

I, Mike, will voluntarily quit the world of gambling! But today, I will let you witness the difference between a normal gambling pro and a world-class gambling professional. Besides memorizing cards, our fundamental skills are all at the peak as well.

Then, he single-handedly shuffled the deck as a performance and blindly picked out the Ace of Spades, while looking at Xu Cheng provocatively.

Xu Cheng laughed, Mike, if you lose, I just want you to leave this place.

Mike: Very well!



## **Chapter 110: Another Pro Coming To Contest**

Source: Noodletown Translated

As someone that specialized in poker cards, Mike did have impressive skills that included card-catching abilities, which were the result of his keen eyes and fast reflexes. In the world of gambling, he was the top master when it came to grabbing four of the biggest cards from a deck of cards falling from the sky. In this area, if he said he was second place, no one would have the confidence to call first. Whether it was grabbing four cards of the smallest value or the largest value, no one had ever beat him before. His ultimate record was being able to grab 3 aces from scattered cards falling from above.

As for four aces, he had never been able to pull it off. However, in his mind, no one would be able to pull it off. As someone that had been practicing this trick for ages, he knew it was extremely difficult for someone to throw the cards into the air, and then be able to locate four aces with the naked eye as the cards fell down. Then, from locating the cards to jumping up and extending their arm to grab it, it would take at least a few seconds. From the brief moment of the cards falling, it was obviously near-impossible to successfully catch 4 specific cards.

Hearing that Xu Cheng would be competing with Mike in card-catching, Master Qin smiled, and he said to the surrounding spectators that were joining in on the show, Someones actually going to challenge Mike in card-grabbing? Did everyone hear that? I still remember the last time back in Las Vegas when Mike humiliated his challenger by grabbing 3 aces. I very much look forward to seeing this ultimate performance again today.

The spectators immediately moved back to leave enough room for the two.

However, it seemed like no one was rooting for Xu Cheng, since most haven't even heard of him.

Mike took out the cards and extended them to Xu Cheng. Wanna check the cards? Don't say that I use magnets or something after you lose.

Xu Cheng's hands remained in his pocket as he said, It's fine, just throw it.

Mike suddenly threw a deck of cards high into the sky, and everyone immediately held their breaths as they waited for the performance to unfold.

Hualalala ~

54 cards fell slowly from the sky, but at that moment, Xu Cheng didn't move. He just calmly looked at Mike. In fact, all the cards in the air had already been locked on by him, and as for how far the four aces were from him and at what speed they were falling, he had already calculated them all as well.

Suddenly, Mike moved. He projected himself into the air, and Xu Cheng also moved. He first grabbed the ace of spades that was right above his head, and then when he saw Mike was reaching for the ace of hearts, Xu Cheng gently caught a random card between his index and middle fingers and flicked it out. That card immediately flew towards the ace that Mike was trying to get like a dart, knocking it to change its path and fly towards Xu Cheng instead. Upon grabbing the ace of hearts as well, both of them landed.

Then, Mike located the other two aces and jumped up again. Just when he almost got his hand on the ace of diamond, he suddenly felt like a hand flashed past him. His eyes became dizzy for a moment

but he still managed to grab the card that he had his eyes on, thinking it was still the ace he saw. Then, right before landing when he wanted to grab the last ace, he suddenly felt a solid kick on his stomach. Then, his entire body flew out as he rubbed against the floor for over a dozen meters before finally coming to a stop.

When all the cards landed on the floor, Xu Cheng stood in place, shrugging his shoulder to get some cards off of him. Mike felt like something was stuck in his throat, and he almost coughed up a mouthful of blood. He was first stunned, and then when he angrily flipped over the only card he managed to grab, it actually turned out to be the smallest one a 2!

On the other hand, in Xu Cheng's hand lied four aces neatly stacked like a fan, completely humiliating Mike in front of everyone.

The scene immediately burst into thunderous applause, and the technicians working the command center that saw the surveillance footage all exclaimed, Holy crap, how did Captain Xu do it?

I told you, Captain Xu's not simple at all. You guys should watch the footage of him taking on over 50 North Gate gangsters! Holy, he just stood there and roared once, and those guys were already pissing their pants!

You lost, Xu Cheng nonchalantly looked at Mike and said.

You

Mike finally couldn't hold back the blood that was up to his throat, and it spurted out the moment he tried to talk.

Xu Cheng gracefully threw the 4 aces away and said to Mike, I don't need you to quit your profession forever, but you did lose, so please leave this casino.

One professional gone meant that Shen Yao would have less of a chance of going up against them and getting sniped by them. After

all, Xu Cheng came in here with a purpose.

Mike felt the gazes around him and an unprecedented feeling of humiliation. But, he did lose, and Master Qin got a bit anxious. Mr. Mike, this guy mustve cheated!

Mike glared right back at him. I pulled out that deck of cards, and if someone was cheating, then it could only be me. I lost, and I will accept the defeat.

Then, he gave one last look at Xu Cheng. I remember you now. Hope you can come to Las Vegas in the future. I will wait for you!

Then, Mike got his jacket and directly left the casino.

Master Qin was getting nervous. Today, he invited these professionals to help out and make sure that the money laundering business runs smoothly, preventing outsiders from winning the money that was meant to be laundered to their clients. However, one of the top masters he paid for already left, so how could he not be nervous?

Suddenly, Master Qin felt that the biggest threat today would probably be Xu Cheng, so he knew he must get him to leave! He still remembered how Xu Cheng managed to turn 100 into 100 thousand in half an hour last time. If that occasion was just luck, then what happened today was basically telling everyone, besides being a police officer, he was also a gambling pro!

So, he must not let Xu Cheng get involved in today's games.

Furious from embarrassment, Master Qin immediately had 8 bodyguards surround him and said, Officer Xu, if you have no other business here, then can you leave? You already saw what's going on here, and if you continue to stay, then don't blame me if I expose to the media that you, as a police officer, are involved in gambling.

Xu Cheng smiled, picked up his wine glass, and said, Don't be so

nervous, Im just here on a stroll since its so lively here. What, a legally-operating casino would turn away customers from gambling? Then you might as well just close it down.

Master Qin came closer to him, deepened his voice, and asked, What do you really want?

You cant understand human words? I told you, Im just here on a stroll. Dont be so nervous.

Master Qin: How much do you want, just tell me.

Xu Cheng laughed. You think that if I want money, then just like what happened that night, your pros at the casino could stop me?

Master Qin: You! Very well, if you dont leave, thats okay too. But, if you dare to gamble, then I will report you to your higher-ups.

Mr. Xu, that performance just now, card-catching, it really shocked me. However, are you familiar with dice? I want to challenge you, at this moment, Qianye Zhenyi from Wei Nation came over and said.

Another pro? Xu Cheng smiled in his heart, but on the surface, he appeared really calm.

Seeing Qianye Zhenyi coming, Master Qin immediately saw hope as he went over and whispered to him, Mr. Qianye, please beat him and make him leave.

Rest assured, no one will mess todays plan up.

Novelupdates Rating: 4.2/5, bonus chapter at 4.5/5!

Please give us a review here!

## **Chapter 111: Its My Turn Now**

Source: Noodletown Translated

This person from the Wei Nation spoke Huaxias language awkwardly. Of course, I specialize in dice and defeating you in something I specialize in might not be fair. But, there are so many people here today, and we arent gambling money, so whats important is the performance, isnt it?

Xu Cheng felt his hair standing up just from hearing this guy talk, so he immediately stopped him and said, Mr. Qianye, just talk less and be more straightforward, how do you want to play? And if not money, what else do you want to gamble?

Qianye Zhenyi laughed and said, Very well, then I will get to the point. Lets compete in dice-shaking, and the loser will leave. From 1 to 6 dice, how many do you want to play with?

Xu Cheng laughed and asked, Only 6? Why not play with 10?

Qianye Zhenyi immediately laughed out as well. Are you joking with me, Mr. Xu? I was just saying 6 as the maximum number based on the fact that you might not know how to play. Each additional dice increases the difficulty exponentially, and not to mention 6, normal dice masters can barely handle 4.

Xu Cheng replied, Im not joking with you, lets just go with 10 dice.

Master Qin came closer to Qianye Zhenyis ears and asked, Is it going to be a problem?

Qianye Zhenyi snorted, Since he wants to be humiliated, then I will grant his wish!

Immediately, he gestured towards Xu Cheng, as if saying go

ahead, and the two of them walked to a table. Then, someone brought over the dice and cups.

A lot of people came over to the table again to watch. Today, besides gambling, these guests also wanted to witness the brilliant performance of some gambling masters. Just like soccer or basketball, watching a game is fun and all, but it will be even more thrilling if they could also see the pros showing off their skills.

It was a rectangular table, with Qianye Zhenyi on one end and Xu Cheng on the other.

Qianye Zhenyi looked around at the audience in a very gentleman-like manner, and then he looked towards Xu Cheng and asked, Big or small?

Xu Cheng thought for a second. In fact, he wasn't good with dice, but he immediately thought of a different way to win against this guy. He calmly said, What's the challenge in competing for big or small?

These provocative words immediately ignited the crowd.

Qianye Zhenyi frowned, No challenge? Then how do you want to play?

Xu Cheng said, If we are both pros at dice-shaking, then when both of us gets the dice into a tower with 1 at the top, who's winning that round then? I just feel that it's not fun since that's all people do when it comes to competing in dice. This is just a game that tests a person's hearing and shaking abilities, and since that's the case, why not go for a more difficult game? For example, let's guess the number that each other rolls, how about that?

Qianye Zhenyi hesitated for a moment.

The crowd immediately sensed the fresh and stimulating feeling of the new playstyle, and they were immediately on board and cheered,

Yeah, why not try to listen for the numbers the opponent rolled? That's going to be the true test of a master's skill.

Seeing Qianye Zhenyi frown, Master Qin came closer to him again and asked, Are you not good at this?

Qianye Zhenyi said, No, it's just that this game will be extremely difficult, and almost no one can accurately guess the other guy's dice. However, since I can shake out the dice numbers I want, then I can also guess the dice the other guy shakes out, so it's still very easy for me to beat him.

Master Qin: Very well, then I look forward to your performance.

Qianye Zhenyi nodded, and then he immediately said loudly, Okay, since Mr. Xu likes to play this game, then let's play it. However, it's very difficult to accurately guess the other person's number, so will there be no winner if both sides can't get the right number?

Xu Cheng: Correct, we must accurately guess the number, and there's no winner if we are off by even one.

Qianye Zhenyi bitterly smiled. Then we might as well not play, because both of us probably can't get it right.

Xu Cheng: Oh, really? So you don't have the balls to play?

Hearing how Xu Cheng was trash-talking, all the spectators began booing Qianye Zhenyi, especially the people from Huaxia, as they all looked at this Wei Nation dude with disdain since he was acting all high and mighty just moments ago.

I can definitely beat you if we add or take 2 off the final number we roll. For example, if the numbers you rolled is 25, then it will count as me winning if my guess is within 23 or 27, how about that? Do you dare to play? I know you are just trying to make the game have no winner, and that's just boring.



Xu Cheng smiled. Sure, then we will do just that. Mr. Qianye, you are our guest to this country, you can pick how many dice you want to go with.

Qianye Zhenyi: I wont bully you, you can pick.

Xu Cheng: Then lets play with 10.

Qianye Zhenyi: Good!

The staff immediately brought over the dice. Xu Cheng and Qianye Zhenyi each inspected the gadgets, and then Xu Cheng said to Qianye Zhenyi, You can go first.

Actually, it didnt matter who went first, and Qianye Zhenyi didnt decline. He grabbed onto the shaker cup and moved it in one motion on the table, smoothly eating up all the dice. This performance immediately had the crowd applauding, since it was very difficult to eat all the dice in one swing, and it was clear that this man was very skilled.

Dadadadadada The dice were knocking around inside the cup under Qianye Zhenyis hand.

And if it was a movie, at this time, the protagonist would probably close his eyes and listen carefully with his ears. But in reality, Xu Cheng just lit a cigarette and sat there, all relaxed.

On the side, seeing how calm Xu Cheng was, Shen Yao was a bit fascinated as she muttered to herself, I just like how pretentious this d-bag is.

Qianye Zhenyis cup was suddenly lifted into the air and then slammed back down onto the desk.

Then, his hand left the table as he said, Mr. Xu, you can guess now.

Xu Cheng breathed out some white smoke and narrowed his eyes.

No one noticed that his eyes lit up for a brief moment behind the rising smoke.

The dice inside were immediately seen by his eyes. Right away, he laughed and said, 1, 1, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 5, 5, 6, so thats 33 points in total. You can open it now.

When Qianye Zhenyi lifted his cup, everyone immediately swarmed to the table to try and catch a look of the results.

Someone immediately began counting out loud, Three 1s, one 2, one 3, one 4, three 5s, and one 6, its exactly what Mr. Xu said!

Holy crap, not only was the total number right, he even got each dice right! Jesus Christ!

The crowd immediately exploded, and Qianye Zhenyi also began sweating buckets down to his buttcheeks.

Xu Cheng smiled, and so did Shen Yao.

Qianye Zhenyis face turned dark!

Impossible!

Impossible!

How did he get all of it right? How did he get every single dice correct?!

Master Qin immediately squeezed to the table and said, Stop shoving, its not even over yet! Mr. Xu, you can shake the cup now.

Xu Cheng then moved his cigarette to the side of his mouth, rolled up his sleeves, and said, Its my turn now.

Many people thought he would then be like in the movies and start displaying some next level techniques, and even Shen Yao wanted to know if Xu Cheng knew how to shake dice. However, what happened

next shocked the crowd once again. They just watched as Xu Cheng picked up the dice one by one to put into the cup.

Shen Yao almost coughed up blood at the sight of this

If you are enjoying this novel, please consider supporting us on patreon! Patrons will get early-access to chapters (silver-tier patrons can read up to chapter 115!) and will also get 2 additional chapters over each weekend!

Novelupdates Rating: 4.2/5

at 4.5/5

Vote here!

## **Chapter 112: Holy Crap, This Works Too?**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After Xu Cheng put all 10 dice into the cup, he tried to shake it too, but he wasn't careful enough and two dice flew out. It turned out that Xu Cheng knew nothing about dice-shaking, and the crowd was immediately shocked speechless by this turn of events.

Thank god Shen Yao didn't show that she was with Xu Cheng, or she would be so embarrassed that she would try to dig a hole into the ground to hide.

Xu Cheng indeed didn't have a clue on how to shake the dice cup, or he wouldn't have proposed this kind of guess your number game.

When he put the dice back into the cup, he started shaking again and this time, at least no dice came out.

However, this also exposed that he was a newbie, and Qianye Zhenyi who had been extremely worried was now relieved. Immediately, he began to focus on listening for how the dice were rolling inside Xu Cheng's cup.

To be honest, 10 dice rolling around at the same time was extremely hard to listen for, and he was also not 100% confident with his guess. But, according to the rule, he could win as long as he was within 2 above or below the correct value. If he could win this round, then he could at least drag it onto the second round. He still optimistically believed that Xu Cheng got his answer right by luck.

But, suddenly, his ears began hearing complicated sound frequencies inside the cup, and when Qianye Zhenyi immediately looked up and towards Xu Cheng, he shockingly realized that he couldn't see Xu Cheng's shaking motion clearly at all.

That's right, with his ultra-fast hand speed, Xu Cheng significantly sped up the rolling and bouncing frequencies of the dice inside the cup.

Seeing Qianye Zhenyi's eyelids twitching, Xu Cheng faintly smiled, and his eyes were looking at him as if he was saying, You wanna listen? You wanna listen, right? Let's see if you can still track my dice when I shake it 5 times per second and make the dices movements become more and more drastic inside the cup. Give it a listen, I don't believe you can guess any of them right.

This was what Xu Cheng was planning. He didn't know how to shake dice, so he would definitely lose if Qianye Zhenyi wanted to shake dice to compete for the smallest or largest value. However, Xu Cheng could play this guessing game. Firstly, his vision could penetrate the cup and see the exact face value of the dice. Then, his super fast hand speed could interfere with Qianye Zhenyi's hearing. Together, he was definitely going to win this.

The more Qianye Zhenyi listened, the more he felt like his brain was going crazy with all the nonsense his ears were picking up. Immediately, he began sweating beads again.

Xu Cheng suddenly stopped and slammed the cup onto the table. Then, removing his hand from the table, he looked at Qianye Zhenyi and said, You can guess now.

Qianye Zhenyi's whole brain was like congee right now, what was he going to guess? He couldn't make any guess at all, that frequency completely facked him up.

Seeing Qianye Zhenyi covered in sweat, Master Qin frowned as he came over and asked, What happened?

I Qianye Zhenyi didn't know what to say. He was really anxious with all these people watching, and he didn't want to answer Xu Cheng's question and humiliate himself, because he couldn't make any

---

confident guess at all

Hurry up, whats the answer! many spectators from the crowd began shouting.

Shen Yao immediately led the crowd and shouted, Were you just boasting about your skills earlier? Mr. Qianye, could it be that you bought your reputation in the gambling community?

Hows that possible! Qianye Zhenyi shouted, Who in the gambling industry doesnt recognize my dice skills?

Shen Yao: Then why arent you answering?

Qianye Zhenyi closed his eyes and tried to calm himself down. Then, using his past experience, he made a rough guess. After awhile, he finally opened his mouth, I guess 35.

Xu Cheng immediately lifted the cup, but the dice inside turned out to be 1, 1, 2, 2, 3, 3, 3, 5, 5, 6.

Seeing the dice, Xu Cheng smiled and said, 31 in total, even if I give or take 2 from your answer, your guess is still not close enough. Mr. Qianye, you lost.

Qianyees face was already as pale as could be as he looked at the table in disbelief.

He didnt expect at all to lose to a rookie with no reputation on such a formal occasion.

No, no, you couldnt have accurately guessed my dice. It mustve been luck!

At that moment, some people began mocking him, Are you dumb? You can guess the final value purely by luck, but Mr. Xu got every single dice correct! Hows that luck? If you cant accept defeat, then dont play. What the fuck are you trying to say now?

Yeah, and you shamelessly came over to our country saying you are a master with dice, but you couldnt even guess the total value. A master? I think you are more of a clown.

Qianye Zhenyi was furious, and he glared at those audience members and then stared back at Xu Cheng with bloodshot eyes. Im not convinced! You just got lucky, so it doesnt count!

The audience was immediately against him. Shameless.

Qianye Zhenyis face was as thick as his dice skills, and he wasnt fazed by the disdain of the crowd at all.

Xu Cheng asked, Okay, then what do you propose we play so luck doesnt play a factor but only skill does?

Qianye Zhenyi snorted, Lets compete in shaking the dice to get the biggest or smallest value! That has always been the right way to decide whos better! The guessing game is too dependent on luck, theres no skill involved at all.

Xu Cheng shrugged his shoulders. Sure, then lets see who can get the smallest value, hows that?

Qianye Zhenyi, I was going to say that too. How many dice do you want to play with?

Xu Cheng: Lets just do 5.

Then, Qianye Zhenyi immediately ate all 5 dice with his cup and began shaking nonstop.

What was really killing Shen Yao was, Xu Cheng still put the dice into the cup one by one to shake.

The two people showed no intention of stopping, and although their eyes were locked, Qianye Zhenyis ears were already focused on what was going on inside his cup. Finally, both of them slammed

their cups onto the table.

Xu Cheng: You can go first.

Qianye Zhenyi lifted the cup, and everyone just saw 5 dice stacked on top of each other, and the one on top was a one. When Qianye Zhenyi removed the dice one by one from the top, every dice was a one.

On his side, Master Qin laughed satisfyingly and said, Each dice is a one, making the total five, the smallest you can get.

Xu Cheng interrupted him, Wait, why's five the smallest?

Master Qin stared at him with the are you kidding me expression and replied, The smallest value of each dice is 1, and there are five. What's the smallest total value if not 5?

The crowd also thought Master Qin was right.

However, at that moment, Xu Cheng lifted his cup and said, This should be the smallest.

When the crowd came close, they just saw that all the dice had been shaken into powder form. There was no dice anymore. Everyone took in a cold breath.

Xu Cheng smiled, revealing his teeth, and said, Mine is 0 in total. Sorry, it's smaller than yours, so I'm the winner again.

Master Qin glared right at him. What the fuck is this? There's no dice anymore, how's that possibly allowed?

Xu Cheng directly pointed at Qianye Zhenyi and said, If he's such a pro, get him to shake the dice into powder too! If he's not capable of doing that, then just accept defeat. Nowhere in the rules does it say that 5 is an automatic winner, so I just want to ask you two, do you have the balls to accept defeat?



Poooof!

Qianye Zhenyi coughed up blood from his throat.

Holy fuck, this works too?

## **Chapter 113: Money-Laundering Snipe Operation**

Source: Noodletown Translated

It didn't matter if he technically won this round or not, Qianye Zhenyi felt no different than if he had lost. Because he had just played the shameless card in the previous round, if he were to throw a tantrum again this round, then he would not only lose the game but also his integrity.

So, he could only glare at Xu Cheng furiously as he opened his mouth with difficulty, There are indeed many coiling dragons and crouching tigers in Huaxia. I accept my defeat, and I'm a man of my words.

Then, he just left the casino and never looked back.

Master Qin's entire face sunk, and he could be completely sure that Xu Cheng would not give up today! But, he definitely couldn't allow Xu Cheng to stay here! He must leave because with his skills, he would very likely mess up the entire money-laundering operation.

Just as he was battling in his mind on how to possibly get this guy to leave, Xu Cheng took out his wallet, immediately terrifying Master Qin as he thought Xu Cheng was going to start gambling money now. What do you think you are doing?

Xu Cheng paused for a moment, and he looked back at him and replied, I'm just grabbing a cigarette, why are you so nervous?

Then, he put his wallet back after taking out a cigarette and lit it up.

Officer Xu, you have to remember your identity. If you get reported

for gambling, then it would be a big problem.

Xu Cheng laughed. Gambling a little is entertaining though, I cant even gamble with a hundred yuan?

No! Master Qin immediately rejected. You already saw whats going on at the event here today. Theres no problems here at all, so you should leave now.

Xu Cheng shook his head and sighed. Fine, since you dont welcome me, then I will just go.

Then, he put down his wine glass and walked out of the casino.

Behind Master Qin, a bodyguard came up to him and coldly whispered to him, Master Qin, should I get someone to kill him?

Master Qin immediately scolded him, Kill him? Before you, a professional hitman group took the job, and now the whole team is having tea at the police station. I dont even know if they sold us out or not yet. Dont forget, he also killed Gate Master Yan of North Gate, can you fight him? And, now hes not just a patrol officer anymore, but a team captain of the criminal investigation department. If he dies, the police would only suspect us. Just let this thing go, as long as he doesnt set foot in our casino again today. Go, take the documents I gave you and get your eyes on those gambling pros that came here today that could potentially screw up our operation. The moment someones winning amount exceeds ten million, immediately arrange one of our pros to go over and deal with them.

Okay.

After Xu Cheng left, he immediately said to Shen Yao, Begin the operation. They will lower their guard after I leave.

Shen Yao listened but didnt reply, because it may look suspicious to others if she looked like she was talking to herself.

Xu Cheng directly went back to the office building across the street, which was now their temporary command center. Right after he came in, those officers all looked at him admiringly. Captain Xu, how did you catch all the cards?

Captain Xu, can you make a fifth ace card appear like magic?

Xu Cheng flicked the guy asking about the fifth ace card on the head. Magic your a\*s. Hows the surveillance? Everything normal?

All good, the whole casino is being monitored by us too now.

Xu Cheng: Very well, get me info on whos gambling in the VIP area.

The technician already had the data collected and replied, All here. Theres a middle-eastern gambler here for the poker tournament. Hes a bit suspicious because hes not a professional yet hes here for the tournament and hes playing at the high stake tables. Theres also a big boss of a long-distance freight company in the country. We suspect both guys might be here for money-laundering, and the local police station have the freight company guy on record linked to a potential smuggling case.

Xu Cheng: Cut to their tables surveillance, lets see the amounts they are playing with.

The technician immediately switched to that tables camera, and when Xu Cheng saw that they were all playing in the millions, he immediately said to Shen Yao, Go play at the 32nd table in the VIP area.

After hearing that, she found the 32nd table and sat down.

The moment she sat down, the staff said to her, Hello Miss, this is a restricted gambling area.

Shen Yao pretended to be a bit unsatisfied. Since you guys are open for business, why are you turning away customers? You think

only you guys have the money, and I dont? Whats the big deal as long as I have enough money to play with you? Look at the two empty seats, why cant I join? Whats so fun with playing with just 3 players on the table.

The eyes of the guest from the middle east lit up upon seeing Shen Yaos face and body, and he immediately got h\*\*\*y. He said to the staff with a smile, Since this beautiful lady wants to play, then let her join us.

Then, he turned to Shen Yao, smiled, and said, Beautiful lady, the stakes we are playing are a bit high, are you sure you want to join?

Shen Yao revealed her charming smile. Of course.

The guy then shrugged his shoulders. Then let the lady join us.

On this table, there were a total of 3 players, with Shen Yao being the fourth one. The main character of this table was this client from the middle east. According to his deal with the underground money house, during the tournament over the next three days, the casino will let him win about 950 million US dollars, and this would be done by the dealer giving him as many good hands as possible under the table.

Xu Cheng sat by a window and directly used his penetrating vision to see what was going on at the table. When he saw the dealer consecutively giving the middle-eastern guest good cards, he said to Shen Yao, The dealers cheating and giving that middle-eastern client good cards. Dont follow in the next few rounds, just fold and listen for my next order.

Shen Yao heard Xu Chengs voice from the earpiece and directly folded.

The middle-eastern guest saw this beauty directly folding for a few rounds straight and thought she didnt know how to play at all. He

immediately felt his chance had come. Beautiful lady, do you want me to teach you how to play? Maybe you can leave your phone number with me, and we can get something to drink tonight?

Shen Yao stroked the hair near her ear elegantly and replied with a beautiful smile, I really dont know how to play, but Im slowly learning.

Before the next round of cards was dealt, Xu Cheng already saw that it would actually be Shen Yao that would have the best hand. Originally, the dealer planned for only 3 players at the table, and Shen Yaos sudden appearance did mess up their plans a little. to Shen Yao, that gentleman from the middle east had the second best hand, and the other two players also had okay hands. There could be an intense fight this round.

Xu Cheng immediately said to Shen Yao, You can bet however much you want this round, just try to get the most from their pocket.

An alluring smile immediately appeared on Shen Yaos face. The four of them each looked at the two cards they had faced down, and when the dealer dealt the third card for everyone, the other three players also didnt hurry to fold.

The middle-eastern guest trusted the dealer at this casino too much, and he confidently threw in 5 million right away. The dealer would try his best to give him good cards, but he obviously couldnt guarantee that the middle-eastern guest would have the best hand every time. After all, there were other players, and he wouldnt try to ruin the casinos reputation. At most, the dealer would try to remember the cards as he washed them, and then give the guest a look if he would be dealt the best hand that round. However, there would also be times the dealer remembered wrong.

The middle-eastern gentleman threw in the chips and then looked at Shen Yao with a big smile. Im always very generous, especially towards beautiful girls.

---

Shen Yao: Oh really? But I dont think 6 million is generous.

As she said this, she threw in a big pile of chips. I bet 10 million.

## **Chapter 114: The Opponents Bluff**

Source: Noodletown Translated

The Middle-Eastern guest had to look at Shen Yao with a different eye. He didnt expect her to be so rich, but that was for the best, since that meant their families were in the same class.

My name is Joseph.

Shen Yao didnt care what his name was. She just lifted her eyebrows and said, Are you calling or not?

Joseph laughed, feeling that things were getting interesting.

20 million! he shouted and threw down 20 million in chips. No matter how much he put on the line, he thought the casino would make sure that he won it back, and that was why he was so fearless.

The other two guys were still looking around. The wager was getting a bit big, and one guy finally folded after taking one last look at his hand. The other guy was still holding on, and he threw in 20 million as well.

I call.

When the dealer gave out the fourth card, just with the two cards revealed for each player, Joseph had the bigger hand. Of course, the overall value still had to include the two hidden cards in each players hand, and that was the exciting part about this game. With a total of 5 cards, 2 hidden and 3 revealed, the players could begin raising their bet from the third card that was dealt revealed and see if it was worth gambling with the combinations one had. However, the opponents could also look at the revealed cards to guess what your best hand could be and then decide to call your raise or not.



Very clearly, judging by the revealed cards, Joseph probably had the best hand.

As for Shen Yao, her revealed cards were 5 and 8, which did not look good for her at all.

But, Shen Yao smiled and threw in 50 million. I raise 50 million, who wants to follow?

Joseph gave Shen Yao a glance, and then at the casino staff, laughing inside. This casino really thought of everything. In addition to giving me money, they even chose to let a beautiful girl be the delivery girl? Could this be the dessert the casino prepared for me?

Right then, he looked at the dealer, but the dealer also didn't have complete confidence that he gave Joseph the best hand, so he only remained still and didn't give Joseph any signal.

Joseph didn't care anymore. How could he allow a woman to ride on top of him like this? Besides, he was also trying to get into this girl's panties, so he couldn't admit defeat right now. He must let Shen Yao see that he was a very generous and rich guy.

50 million, I follow.

Shen Yao laughed. At the same time, Xu Cheng who had been spectating also laughed. This was why he needed a girl to help, a beautiful girl especially. At least a beautiful girl could get people to drop their guard and be less vigilant, since no one would expect the beauty to be so good at gambling and digging holes for others to jump in.

The other player snorted and folded.

When the dealer continued onto the fifth card, Shen Yao got a 7 of a different suit. Seeing this, Joseph and the dealer both smiled. In this situation, the best hand Shen Yao could get was a straight. But, that was only if her two hidden cards were a 6 and either a 4 or 9! Not to

mention how slim the odds of getting a 6, but even if she got a 6, it was also very unlikely that the other card was a 4 or 9! So, Joseph thought that this girl was too cute, not knowing how to play at all.

On the side, the other two players were all regretting that they gave up too early, seeing how easy this opponent was.

Only Shen Yao knew that her hidden cards were exactly a 6 and 9, making her hand a straight. However, what really shocked Shen Yao was, how did Xu Cheng know? Before her last card was dealt, her hand was really a mess, almost the worst kind of all. But, that fifth card was a 7 and actually connected all her other cards, making her hand a straight! If she could talk right now, she really wanted to ask Xu Cheng through her earpiece, How did you know?!

In fact, Xu Cheng already saw through all the cards on the table, and he also predicted what each player would be getting. He already knew that Joseph would get three aces, which wouldnt defeat Shen Yaos straight. But, for an experienced player, three aces were enough for him to take risks. One must say, Joseph was a man of courage.

Xu Cheng saw Shen Yao was a bit blank, so he reminded her through the earpiece, Dont let your mind wander off. Hurry up and raise.

Shen Yao came to her senses, but she was still a bit worried. She was scared that her straight might not be able to beat Josephs hand. After all, straights werent that high up on the list, and there were many hands that could beat hers.

Feeling that Shen Yao was hesitating, Xu Cheng reminded her, Believe me, just raise however much you want and try to win as much as possible.

Pouting her lips, Shen Yao pushed over 100 million yuan in chips. A hundred million!

The two players on the side that already gave up all took in a deep cold breath. They didnt expect the woman to play this big.

Beautiful lady, if you are playing like this, how could I have the heart to take your money? Im scared that you will cry like a baby after losing.

Shen Yao rolled her eyes at him and said, Then you should fold.

Joseph shrugged his shoulders. Thats clearly not going to happen. I already put a lot of money on the table now.

Shen Yao: Arent you very generous?

Joseph deviously smiled. But no one doesnt like money, not even women are as attractive as it.

Then, he pushed in another pile of chips. I raise 100 million with you.

Without a second word, Shen Yao pushed in another two hundred million.

The dealer frowned, feeling that something was off. Logically speaking, if Shen Yaos hand wasnt a straight, then it would be completely useless. So, the most probable reason that she was still raising was because she had a straight. The dealer immediately looked towards Joseph, giving him the eye that was telling him not to follow.

Seeing the dealers signal, Joseph was suddenly stunned.

What the hell is this? Wasnt this woman sent by you guys to give me money?

Sir, if you are not calling, just fold. Shen Yao smiled.

Joseph took another look at Shen Yaos revealed cards a 5, a 7, and

---

an 8.

You have a straight? Joseph asked Shen Yao, trying to probe.

Shen Yao laughed, If you are scared, then just fold.

If she really had a straight, then Joseph would for sure lose. However, he already threw in so much money, was he really going to fold now?

Immediately devising a new plan in this situation, Joseph immediately laughed, No matter how you play your hand, its a straight at best, and a pretty average straight. You think Im scared of straights? Im in, 200 million!

He decided to bluff, using high stakes to scare Shen Yao.

Shen Yaos face slightly changed, and she became a bit nervous. Oh crap, he saw through my hand but is still not afraid? Should I still raise?

At this moment, Xu Chengs voice came again. Theres something in gambling called bluffing. He just wants to pretend that he saw through your hand and then scare you, because your hand is just too obvious. Anyone would know that the biggest hand you can have is a straight, and most likely you dont even have it. So, even if your opponents hand isnt bigger than yours, they will try to scare you. Just listen to me, if he dares to follow, then you should just keep on going. Its my money if you lose anyways, why are you scared?

Shen Yao suddenly came to a realization, and she calmed down. Hopefully, Xu Cheng was right.

Seeing Shen Yao hesitating, Josephs smile became brighter.

How about it, are you raising again?

Shen Yao gritted her teeth, and then she said to the casino staff, I

---

would like to get more chips. Raising!

I want to be able to pull that much money out of my butt :

If you are enjoying the novel, please come give us a rating on Novelupdates! If we reach an overall rating of 4.5/5, we will release a bonus chapter!

## Chapter 115: Quiet Down

Source: Noodletown Translated

Josephs eyes immediately emitted the light of greed when he saw Shen Yao directly exchanging 800 million yuan to chips. Who knew this girl was a rich and self-willed master?

Possessing both money and beauty, wasnt that the kind of target that he had always wanted to court? If he could really make this girl lose so much money to the point of doubting her life, wouldnt then be the perfect time for him swoop in and make her his?

At the thought of this, Joseph laughed as he lit up a Cuban cigar. The more he looked at Shen Yao, the more he got into her. This woman at least wasnt like a gold digger that only had a beautiful exterior, since she wielded a strong personality as well. It sure would give him a great sense of accomplishment if he was able to conquer her.

200 million, I call. Mr. Joseph, you are right, I have a straight, do you dare to call? Shen Yao looked at Joseph and said provocatively.

Josephs eyelids twitched a bit. She really has a straight?

He stared at Shen Yao, wanting to see whether she was acting or not.

Why am I not raising? I know you have straight, and since you love giving away your money, then I will gladly take it. No matter how much you are raising, I will accompany you. Let me tell you, Beautiful Angel, you might have to sleep on the streets tonight.

Since he was already showing off like this, he must perfect his act. Even if he could see himself losing, he must keep up the generous and confident image, even though he was already crying on the

---

inside.

Hearing him say that, Shen Yao got scared again.

Xu Cheng sighed. Just how much do you not believe me?

If Shen Yao could talk back, she would definitely scream at him, How the fuck am I supposed to believe you? Cant you see that the guy clearly knows I have a straight and still raised with me? It means his hand is obviously bigger than mine.

Seeing Shen Yao hesitating, Xu Cheng was speechless.

Just believe me. Even if you lose money, that moneys mine. You dont have to worry about anything. How about this, lets bet too. If his hand is bigger, then I will take you out for dinner for an entire week, any place of your choice. Hows that?

Shen Yao directly threw in 200 million chips. I raise.

Josephs eyelids twitched again. But, he knew that he must not display any hesitation or fear. So immediately, he pushed out a mountain of chips and said, I raise too, 200 million. You are mine.

Xu Cheng: That should be enough now, double raise and force a reveal.

Shen Yao directly pushed out the 400 million yuan she had left and said, Reveal.

Josephs face slightly changed. Then, he flipped over his two face-down cards. Three Aces. I dont believe that you really have a straight!

Hahahahahahahaha. When Shen Yao saw he really had a smaller hand, she immediately got so excited that she threw away the cold goddess image completely, directly standing on her chair and beginning to wave her fists.

Xu Cheng was speechless. Dude, can you quiet down a bit? Im almost going deaf over here. Its just winning some money, calm down.

Shen Yaos face was a bit red from excitement and was pretty cute. She immediately covered her mouth and then stuck out her tongue, but the smile was still in her eyes. She flipped over her two hidden cards and said, Mr. Joseph, sorry, I really do have a straight. Us women arent as complicated as you men.

Joseph immediately slammed his fist onto the desk, and the undercover agent responsible for protecting Shen Yao immediately came over and packed up the chips for her.

At this moment, Xu Cheng said to Shen Yao, Lets stop for now and leave. If you leave now, this man will ask you to stay. But if you just continue to play, then the people on the casino side will notice you. So, you have to pretend that you want to leave.

Shen Yao seemed to understand what Xu Cheng meant, and she immediately said to her bodyguard, We got a pretty good harvest today, lets go. This should be enough for me to spend for a few years.

Her ability to just take the win and leave immediately made the staff that was about to intercept her hesitate.

Logically speaking, this miss shouldnt be someone that was here to cause trouble. If she was, then she would only greedily continue to play. And, judging by Shen Yaos skills just now, she seemed like a complete novice. Only Joseph himself could be blamed for not realizing fast enough that she wasnt someone from the casino. He even thought that Shen Yao was here to deliberately lose money to him, and when the dealer tried to warn him, he already threw down 300 million. He obviously couldnt quit by then.

Through the surveillance, Master Qin stopped the security guards



he sent to intercept Shen Yao. Wait, she probably isn't here to look for trouble.

When Shen Yao and her bodyguard were packing up the chips, Joseph got close to the dealer and whispered in a deep voice, Give me an explanation, what the fuck is this? Why didn't you remind me in the beginning? Let me ask you, the money that I lost, is it on the casino or do I have to cover it from the amount that I'm laundering?

The dealer bitterly smiled. Mr. Joseph, I don't think we should blame the casino side for this, right?

Joseph immediately grabbed him by the collar with a darkened face. Are you guys fucking with me?

The dealer gestured for him to calm down. I think you should get this miss to stay, and I will try my best to watch out for you for a bit.

Joseph then finally let go of his collar. Then, he sat down and shouted to Shen Yao, who seemed to be leaving, You are satisfied with just winning that much money? Believe me, Beautiful Lady, you can win a lot more from me, so much that you won't even be able to spend it all in your lifetime.

Hearing this, Shen Yao turned around and put on the innocent and curious baby face. It sounds like you are very rich.

Joseph laughed and said, I have nothing but money to show off.

Shen Yao patted her chest and said, I think I will pass. I don't really know how to play cards, and I just got lucky today and won a couple hundred million. I'm satisfied enough. Goodbye Mr. Joseph.

After saying that, she pretended to leave.

Joseph, of course, got anxious. The money laundered would be used on legitimate expenses of his company, and they weren't in the state where they could just casually miscount a couple hundred

million. So, he must win the money he just lost back, or his dad would whip his a-s.

However, what way did he have to get her to stay?

At the thought of this, Joseph saw the big blue diamond ring on his hand. He immediately took it off and said, Beautiful Lady, do you see this ring? Its a rare big blue diamond from South Africa, and its worth at least 30 million now. But, even if you have that much money, there wont be more rings like this one to sell to you. How about it? Even if you are not interested in money, you should be at least interested in this, right? As long as you can win another round, why not take this ring with you too?

What kind of diamond rings had Shen Yao not seen before? As a stewardess serving on high-end flights, what kind of nobles and rich figures hadnt she seen before? But to follow the plan, she could only pretend to be interested and agree to stay.

Mr. Joseph, I am indeed very interested.

Joseph: Then what are we waiting for? Lets just go a few more rounds.

Shen Yao paused for a moment, and then she said with a charming smile, Fine, its still early. I can stay for a few more rounds.

Then, she looked towards the other two players. Are you guys playing too?

Of course, the two men replied in unison. They saw how many chips Shen Yao had, and they were both overtaken by greed. More importantly, they felt that Shen Yao revealed too much emotion on her face when gambling. When her hand was good, she would have excitement written all over her face. When her hand was bad, she would directly fold. It was just too easy to deal with people like her.

Novelupdates Rating: 4.3/5

---

Bonus Chapter at 4.5/5

Vote here to get us to release the next chapter

## **Chapter 116: Josephs Chance**

Source: Noodletown Translated

It was easy to see Shen Yaos emotions from her face. When she got a good hand, there would be sparkling light in her eyes, and when she got a bad hand, she would subconsciously frown.

Maybe Xu Cheng also saw this weakness of hers, but it was too late to get her to fix that shortcoming. He could only utilize this to lay out the next trap.

When Shen Yao sat back down for another round, the dealer began dealing cards again.

Shen Yao also told her bodyguard to put all the chips out on the sideline as he stood beside her.

At the backstage, Shen Yaos profile was already on Master Qins table. No wonder she looked so familiar to him, she turned out to be Mr. Shens treasured daughter. It was also now clear how she was able to take out so much money to play.

Shen Yaos fathers assets were valued in the tens of billions, and plus he only had her daughter as his successor after his son died, so he especially treasured this daughter of his. However, they didnt know that Shen Yao was in a big fight with her dad, but her dad did indeed feel guilty towards her and listened to everything she said.

This Miss Shens usually very rebellious, shes probably not here to mess with us. Master Qin saw how Shen Yao lost a few more rounds in a row and said to his men, Theres no need to keep an eye on her anymore. Watch the others, especially those from Las Vegas.

Shen Yao consecutively lost more rounds and gave away a few millions, and those few millions allowed the other two players on the

---

table to taste some sweetness.

In fact, Xu Cheng purposely told Shen Yao to fold, because it would only seem normal if she were to win some and lose some.

In the new round when Shen Yao was about to check on her face-down cards, Xu Cheng suddenly realized something and said to the bodyguard by Shen Yaos side, Seven oclock of Shen Yao, theres a hidden camera. Someones probably using that camera to cheat. Just shuffle over a few centimeters to block it.

The bodyguard received the order and immediately moved a little to one side, just enough to block the camera.

Fack! the staff at the casino that was prepared to help Joseph win back the money immediately saw something blocking the camera and got pissed. He then said to the dealer through the earpiece, Camera blocked, I cant see that girls cards anymore. You will have to make the call yourself.

The dealer frownd and glanced at the bodyguard behind Shen Yao. Seeing him just standing there expressionlessly, he couldnt see any emotion or intention on his face.

Now, there was no way for them to peek at Shen Yaos cards and then give signals to Joseph. All of this happened without Shen Yao knowing.

Xu Cheng took a look, and when the dealer was about to deal the hands, he already predicted what each players hand would look like. So, before the cards were dealt, he reminded Shen Yao, Hey woman, theres no need to be so obvious with the expressions on your face, okay? At least do a little acting, or just be more calm. I know you are very excited from winning a couple hundred million yuan, but you do know that you won that money for me, right?

Yep, immediately after hearing that, Shen Yao felt depressed right

away. At the thought that the hundreds of millions of yuan that she just won didnt have much to do with her, she immediately displayed a discouraged expression.

That was right, that was the expression Xu Cheng wanted Shen Yao to put on her face, because her hand would be really good in this round.

Joseph and the other two players all narrowed their eyes as they tried to read Shen Yao. Seeing how she looked a bit depressed after getting those two face-down cards, they immediately guessed that this girls hand was pretty bad this round.

The smallest card holder, open, the dealer said to Shen Yao.

Correct, Shen Yao had a 5 of diamonds, which was the smallest revealed card on the table, and the dealer was asking if she wanted to bet.

100 thousand, Shen Yao said, not sounding very excited at all.

When it was Josephs turn, he just casually threw in a million. Raise, one million.

The other two players both raised as well.

When the second revealed cards were dealt, Shen Yao got an 8 of diamonds.

Joseph saw that he had the 3 and 5 of hearts as his face-up cards, and 4 and 6 of hearts as his face-down cards, and he couldnt be more excited, praying to every god there was to get another heart. If it was another heart, then he would at least have a flush! If he could get a 2 and 7, then it would be a straight flush! That would be one of the top hands to get.

However, Joseph felt it was quite a pity because he knew Shen Yaos temper of folding right away if she didnt get a good hand. What

a pity for such a good hand he got this round, it would be unfortunate that he couldnt win the couple hundred million back.

So, Joseph tried to contain his excitement, and he wanted to trick more people to raise before harvesting!

He coughed and sighed. Looks like I didnt pray enough before coming here today, Im always getting crappy hands. But, being generous has always been my style. Ill raise 5 million.

The other two players saw his face-up cards and then Shen Yaos, both of which didnt have high-value cards, so they decided to risk it and call the raise this round.

Call.

Call.

Joseph then looked at Shen Yao. Your turn now, my beautiful lady. You indeed shocked me with that large win, I didnt expect a girl to be so bold and courageous.

He was praising but also provoking Shen Yao.

Shen Yao just smiled and replied, After winning so much money, I should at least give some back when I get a bad hand. Five million, I call as well.

When the dealer dealt everyone their third card, Shen Yao got a 9 of diamonds, so now, her face up cards were 5, 8, and 9, all of the same suit.

On Josephs side, he couldnt feel more excited and he was just one step away from shouting loudly and throwing all of his money in. Just as he prayed, he got a heart, and even the 7 of hearts! Now, his hand was 3, 4, 5, 6, and 7, which was a straight flush!

Then, seeing Shen Yaos face-up cards, although they were all of

the same suit, they were only 5, 8, and 9, with a 6 and 7 missing to be a straight flush! The difficulty of getting those two was through the roof, and even if the dealer dealt two more cards of the diamond suit, Shen Yao would only have a flush, while Joseph got a straight flush!

Seeing Joseph and Shen Yaos face-up cards, the other two players were both quite scared, because both of them didnt get any cards with the diamond or heart suits. This meant the probability of Joseph and Shen Yao getting those cards just got a lot higher.

But, even if Joseph and Shen Yao got a single card of a different suit, then the twos hands were basically trashed. Now, it all came down to who had the balls. If you get it right, then you win tons of money; if you got it wrong, then you would fall into an abyss.

Joseph, with 7 points, you can speak first, the dealer said.

Joseph directly threw in 10 million. We are already in the fifth round, its not my style to give up now.

The other two players looked at his face, wanting to see if he was acting.

One of them took a look at his hand and saw that the biggest hand he had was a pair of aces, so he decided to fold.

Meanwhile, the other player got a straight. He gritted his teeth and said, Ill call your raise.

Joseph laughed and looked towards Shen Yao. Your turn.

Shen Yao frowned, pretending to be struggling.

Xu Cheng couldnt help but compliment her, I have to give you a perfect score for your acting.

In fact, Shen Yao was trying even harder than Joseph to shout out



of excitement and go all in, because her hand was simply too godlike! However, this might be the last chance she had to get as much money as possible from this guy, so she must not mess it up.

Mr. Joseph, can you guess what kind of hand I have this time? Shen Yao asked.

Joseph laughed and said, There's only a one-in-a-hundred chance that you have a straight flush, and a 7% chance that you have a flush. Based on my guess, I think you have a flush at best, or maybe just a straight.

Shen Yao laughed, Then Mr. Joseph, are you scared?

Joseph smiled and replied nonchalantly, You want to get some clues on what my hand is? I just want to say that as long as you raise, I don't mind accompanying you for another thrilling round.

Then what are we waiting for? 20 million! Shen Yao was straight to the point.

Here's the last chapter of this week! If you are enjoying this story and want to read further, please consider supporting us on our Patreon! You can read up to chapter 120, just by subscribing to the membership tier and will have access to an additional release every Saturday and Sunday! Thank you, everyone, for reading this novel!

Novelupdates Rating: 4.3/5

Bonus Chapter at 4.5/5

Vote on Novelupdates to get us to release the next chapter

## **Chapter 117: Operation**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Joseph couldnt be happier at this turn of events.

As he said, in a 50-card deck without the jokers, the chance of Shen Yao getting the 6 of diamonds was one in fifty, and the chance of getting the 7 of diamonds was also another one in fifty. Together, it was just nearly impossible to get both of them. So, Shen Yao probably only had a flush or a straight.

It was definitely reasonable for Joseph to go all in with her.

20 million, I also raise. Josephs face was radiant from happiness.

The other player narrowed his eyes. In fact, Joseph and Shen Yaos hands were very similar. If they could get two cards of the same suit, then it would be a godly hand, or else his straight could beat both of them.

But, he also became hesitant. One of those two most likely wouldnt have a flush, but if he were to bet that both of them didnt have a flush, then he wouldnt be as confident. After all, the revealed cards of those two were the same but of different suits, with one being diamonds and one being hearts, and he also didnt get any cards of those suits, so it was very likely for the diamonds and hearts to be in their face-down cards.

At the thought of this, he hesitated on whether he should take the risk or not. After all, throwing down 20 million now meant he had to throw in a lot more money later on, and it would be miserable if he were to lose.

Finally, this guy decided to fold.

Its the two of us facing off again. To be honest, Beautiful Lady, dont you think this is destiny? Joseph laughed and said.

Shen Yao threw in 50 million yuan in chips. Sure, destiny is here, but I dont know if our families are of the same class. I raise, 50 million.

Joseph was too excited. Just throw in as much money as you want. Today, in addition to the part Im laundering, Im also winning your money.

I said before, I will follow you until the end. If the man isnt as bold as the woman, then how can he court her? Joseph said.

Shen Yao: Mr. Joseph, Im not a person that likes to lie. My hand was just like you said, a flush.

Then, she threw in another 100 million.

Joseph was already out of cash. So, he had no choice but to temporarily use some of his companys money. Originally, the money he lost was supposed to be the amount that the casino laundered for him, but who knew that Shen Yao would win it all. Now, he also couldnt get the casino to lend him money, so he could only use the company money. But that was fine since he wasnt going to lose anyways, or so he thought.

100 million, Ill raise as well. But, I dont believe that you have a flush. Joseph looked at Shen Yao and said, Even if you do, Im not scared.

Shen Yao also looked towards Joseph. She wasnt stupid, and she could estimate the hand Joseph had. Joseph had a 3, a 5, and a 7 revealed, and he needed a 4 and a 6 of hearts in order to get a straight flush. However, even if the dealer gave him a 4 and a 6, he would only have a 7-high straight flush, whereas she had a 9-high!

But, she couldnt let Joseph see how happy she was, or she might

---

scare the big fish away.

I feel that Mr. Joseph, you are indeed very rich. How much have you played today?

Im afraid the amount is probably over 100 million US dollars, so it would be even more when converted to yuan, Joseph said, But, thats not my limit.

Oh really? Shen Yao provoked him, Then I want to see what your limit is. I raise, 200 million yuan!

Hahahaha! Joseph was secretly dying of laughter on the inside. This round, it seemed like he was going to get all the money he lost back and perhaps even more.

Then what was he waiting for? Since his opponent wanted to give him money, then he just needed to raise as well.

I raise. Joseph rekindled a cigar and exhibited a satisfied temperament he hadnt shown before.

Xu Cheng then said to the bodyguard, Go put on an act. Pretend to try to talk her out of it.

The bodyguard got closer to Shen Yao and whispered, Young Madam, I think we should get back now.

At this moment, Joseph really wanted to cut off that bodyguards tongue. Although the bodyguard was whispering, he chose a volume that was just loud enough for everyone at the table to hear.

Shen Yao lowered her voice and said to the bodyguard, But my hands a bit better than before, I think I can win.

Joseph and the others first paused for a moment. Better than before? Was she referring to the round she won? Didnt she have straight that round? And a bit better than that round, so she had a

---

flush this round?

Although Shen Yaos voice was low, Joseph still heard, and the smile on his face became brighter.

Are you planning to fold now? If yes, then Im going to take away the chips, Joseph immediately said.

Who said Im folding? Shen Yao gritted her teeth. Ill raise another 500 million!

Joseph suddenly began coughing.

Shen Yao lifted her brows. Mr. Joseph, could it be that you got scared? Are you at your limit already?

Nope. Joseph patted his chest. I wasnt scared, I was just shocked that you really dont know how to play.

Joseph immediately got his companys foreign exchange account to take out a line of credit of 200 million US dollars, and he directly put down 500 million yuan as well.

I call.

Shen Yao only had the one billion yuan Xu Cheng gave her. Plus Xu Chengs real estate that could be used as collateral, she had a total of 1.6 billion yuan to work with. Seeing how hesitant she was, Xu Cheng immediately said to her, Just call, dont chicken out. You chickening out will spell bankruptcy for me now. If you feel guilty about me losing all my money, then you just need to cover my meals in the future.

In her heart, Shen Yao said to herself, Deal.

If that was really the case, then she really hoped Xu Cheng would lose all his money.

500 million. After Shen Yao raised, she looked at Joseph, her eyes filled with determination.

Joseph began panicking a bit. After all, there was so much money on the table, and his opponent seemed to be going all in. Normally, if someone did that, then the decision must be backed by a strong hand. At the thought of this, Joseph looked towards the dealer, hoping for some advice. In the past few rounds, the dealer constantly gave him looks since he could check on Shen Yaos hand with the hidden camera. But now, the camera got blocked, and the dealer also wasn't confident anymore as well.

Sensing Joseph's look, the dealer could only lower his head and not give an answer.

Fack it! Joseph slammed the desk and shouted, 500 million!

Shen Yao immediately responded, 1 billion!

Joseph's eyes twitched. Taking another look at his hand, it was a straight flush, what was he scared of? Just because the woman that had been hesitating now became more determined? How could he be suppressed by a woman?

Im the tail this round, 1 billion, lets reveal! Joseph felt the round should end now, or both sides would be out of money to put on the table.

Revealing his two face-down cards, he said, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, a straight flush! Lets just say you got lucky and got a flush, but so what? Can you beat me? Beautiful Lady, I told you, you really don't know how to play.

Shen Yao flipped over her 7 of diamonds, and then she flipped over her last face-down card. Then what about another straight on top of the flush?

On the table, the cards making up a 9-high straight flush were all

displayed.

Josephs eyes almost popped out after seeing this, and he immediately fell from the chair.

Xu Cheng took out the earpiece from his ear right away, and sure enough, for someone like Shen Yao who had never won this much money before, she delivered an unprecedented scream at the very next moment, one with a dolphin-like high pitch that could pierce a mans eardrum.

The bodyguard immediately began helping Shen Yao pack up the chips.

Joseph suddenly climbed up from the ground, grabbed onto the dealers collar, and shouted, You dare to play me like this? Go and fucking get your boss out!

Then, he punched the dealer in the face out of anger and immediately took out his phone to directly call the middleman behind this money-laundering deal.

Xu Cheng immediately told the technician, Eavesdrop on his phone call right now. See who hes calling.

The officer nodded and got on it right away.

Joseph naturally didnt know that his phone was being tracked. The moment the call went through, the technician immediately said in amazement, Captain Xu, its Chang Qing.

Xu Cheng: Record the call.

Joseph went to the washroom and shouted, You m\*therfucker, give me an explanation. Just now, I didnt get a single cent from the money Im laundering, and I even lost 300 million of my companys money. Mr. Qin, are you playing me?

On the other end, Chang Qings face immediately changed. Mr. Joseph, calm down. I think we are getting sniped today. How about this, lets temporarily pause for today, and I will get you the money thats supposed to be laundered to you through the underground money house first.

Joseph was not satisfied. Then what about the 300 million dollars I lost?

Chang Qing: Mr. Joseph, the casino doesnt have that much money to give you. Go with my people right now, and they will take you to the underground money house. I will meet you there and talk to you.

Joseph: Okay.

Not long after, Joseph left with one of the managers of the casino in a Mercedes sedan.

Xu Cheng immediately said to the mic, Li Chao, Wu Gang, commence the operation. Theres a Mercedes S600 sedan with plate number \*\*\*\*\*, tail him.

Having long been ready on stand by, Li Chao and Wu Gang immediately became energetic and answered, Yes, Sir!

Then, they got into an undercover car, and their GPS received the satellite tracking signal from the technicians at the command center.

Xu Cheng immediately said to the undercover police officer responsible for protecting Shen Yao, Keep her safe, evacuate her right away.

Then, Xu Cheng said to the other officers at the command center, Tell the tax bureau that they can move now.

Yes, Sir! The technician immediately picked up the phone and dispatched the team from the tax bureau that had been on standby, who directly went into the casino for a raid. Today, a lot of cash there



---

would have unclear sources, and this time, they wouldn't have the time to prepare the books.

Looks like our Novelupdates rating has reached 4.4/5! We are so close to the goal! Just 0.1 more! Vote on Novelupdates to get our rating to 4.5/5 and we will release a bonus chapter! Thank you to everyone who voted thus far!

## **Chapter 118: Falling At The Last Hurdle?**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After Chang Qing hung up, he walked out to the yard. His bodyguard Neil drove over the Mercedes sedan, left the villa, and went straight to the underground money house.

But not long after that, an undercover car from West Gate that was following the Mercedes sedan called Chang Qing, Boss, you are being followed. The car behind you is a cop.

Chang Qing narrowed his eyes. Block him!

The undercover sedan got the order, and the driver immediately stepped on the gas and rear-ended Li Chaos car.

Li Chao cursed, got off the car, and shouted, What are you doing?

The three people from the sedan came down and smiled. Sorry, we take full responsibility.

Li Chao knew that his cover was blown, but now was also not good to chase after the Mercedes. When he went to stop the engine of the car, he said to the mic, Target is heading for Second Ring Road. #2, go and take over.

After seeing the Mercedes had driven over, the officer that was waiting at the intersection said, #2 got it. Im tailing him.

He was in a taxi, and Chang Qing wouldnt expect the police to tail him in a taxi. However, he already became more vigilant. He immediately called the casino, Hello? Qin, immediately transfer that part of the funds. I dont care what you do, get it done. The news of our operation probably got leaked, we are getting sniped!

On the casino end, Master Qins eyes immediately twitched, and he said to his men in a deep voice, Transfer away the funds. Besides the part on the book stored at the safe, transfer away the rest. Go and contact the other guests to get them to leave first. We are probably getting sniped by the police! Also, go and keep an eye on the lady that won from Joseph. Intercept her and dont let her get away with the money!

His men immediately replied, Master Qin, that Miss Shen Yao already disappeared!

Fack! Master Qin swore, and when he got out of his office, he already saw tons of police officers flooding into the first-floor lobby.

Master Qins face darkened, and he turned around to his men and said in a deep voice, gritting his teeth, Hurry up, I will try to delay them. You guys go and get the excess billions from the vault and transfer them away, right now!

Then, he immediately walked down the stairs.

There were people from a tax bureau leading a team of officers. There were about 40 to 50 of them, and it was a surprise raid.

The representative of the tax bureau directly showed a document signed by the police HQ and said, Someone reported that there is a money-laundering operation today at your casino, and we want to check your books and funds.

Master Qin smiled. Didnt someone come over to check a few days ago? I remember that nothing was wrong. Why is there a surprise check today without any warning? Officer Liao, did our casino do something wrong these days? How come we are receiving so much attention from you guys?

This Officer Liao from the tax bureau said, Sorry, it was the local bureau that came last time, and this time we are from the city

bureau. A few days ago, it was strange because your books were too normal, and logically speaking, every casino would have some problems with their bookkeeping. You guys were too normal on the bookkeeping and that actually makes it abnormal. Excuse us for the inconvenience, but please take us to your finance room, or don't blame us for disrupting your business today. This is a signed search warrant and it gives us the authority to execute first before reporting.

Master Qin only wanted to swear right now.

Just then, one of his men rushed over and whispered into his ears, Master Qin, all the money was transferred into the vans and have been taken out from the backdoor.

Master Qin finally felt a bit of relief. Then, he calmly said to the people from the tax bureau, Then take your time.

However, the vans coming out from their backdoor that contained tons of cash were all captured by Xu Cheng's eyes. He immediately said to Wu Gang, At the back of the casino, there are 2 Toyota vans containing large amounts of cash. Intercept it right away!

Wu Gang: Yes, Sir!

After hanging up, he gave the signal to the special police unit officers that were on standby, and everyone suddenly came out from hiding. Fully armed, they directly stopped the two vans that just came out from the back of the casino.

Freeze!

Seeing the rows of police and cold gun barrels that surrounded them, the drivers immediately began sweating and subconsciously stepped on the brake.

Wu Gang led a few officers around to the back right away, and they opened up the van from the back one after another. After ripping open the bags, they saw tons of cash. Wu Gang immediately smiled

and reported, Boss, we intercepted them and seized a large amount of cash!

Xu Cheng: Very good. Bring the money to Officer Liao, and detain everyone involved.

Yes, Sir!

Xu Cheng got into his car and drove to another route. He was going after the route tailing Chang Qing. After switching channels, he asked, Hows tailing Joseph so far?

Li Chao: Both him and Chang Qings vehicles seemed to be heading off to the direction of the north-south suburbs. I remember that there is a famous summer resort in that area, and its frequently visited by the rich and the powerful. Theres a rumor that the resort is also a property under West Gate, and its normally used to treat important guests.

Xu Cheng: Dispatch the special police unit to surround that place right away, I think the underground money house is there.

Li Chao: Yes, Sir!

Right after, Xu Cheng said to the officers that were still tailing them, You guys can withdraw now, I will continue following them.

But at that moment, the two tails on Chang Qing and Joseph both replied, Boss, they turned around and went in the opposite direction now. Did someone leak our operation to them?

Xu Cheng paused for a moment.

Suddenly changing directions, that means they noticed that they were being followed. Was there a mole in the police system?

At the next moment, he immediately asked Li Chao, Did you already call the special police unit?

---

Li Chao: Yeah.

Xu Cheng slammed his fist on the steering wheel. The operation today was not simply to screw West Gates casinos, but also Chang Qing and the others that were behind this whole thing. It would be best if they could get the underground money house too! As long as this group of people escaped, West Gate would recover. Now, the big fish was about to get away?

If they couldn't completely eradicate West Gate, then they would become a lot more cautious in the future, making the task significantly harder.

Boss, what do we do now? Li Chao seemed to know that someone had leaked the news to Chang Qing, which meant that they had someone in the police system that could directly get into contact with him. He was also getting very anxious.

Xu Cheng is so close to getting West Gate. But not as close as we are to the next bonus chapter! Come vote on Novelupdates now, we just need 0.1 until we reach 4.5/5, and we will release a bonus chapter!

## **Chapter 119: Operations Not Over**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Chang Qing decided to temporarily stop Josephs car from going to the underground money house and go back to his villa.

Josephs face was grim as he said, Give me an explanation.

Chang Qing rubbed his temples and said, Sir, right now one of our casino has been seized, and the money we lost is far greater than you. At a time like this, its already good enough if I can guarantee that you are not caught by the Huaxia police.

Joseph lifted his eyebrows. What? Your casino getting seized is your business, and what you are saying is, the 1 billion US dollars that I should be getting is not coming, right?

Chang Qing said, Dont be nervous, my guy in the police system just phoned me that we got tailed, and if we go to the underground money house right now, we would both have been caught.

I dont care, you guys promised to take care of this task, and something going wrong on your end is none of my business. Im only responsible for getting the money and then going back to my country, so you dont need to explain to me this kind of stuff. If you fuck this deal up, then I will make things hell for you and the underground money house you guys have business with. Joseph wasnt saving Master Qin any face.

Chang Qing gave him a cigar and assured him, We just got one casino seized, which isnt the worst case for us. Mr Joseph, I promise you, as long as our four brothers are still here, we will try our best to fill up the gap in your funds. You should trust me and leave Huaxia right away. Later on I will transfer your money back to you through the underground money house.

No, right now I'm doubting your abilities. I won't go back if I don't see the money first. Also, I lost about 300 million US dollars, I even suspect you guys were deliberately trying to dupe my money. What's with that girl? I can see she's not good at cards at all, yet she keeps winning! During critical moments, your casino staff didn't even give me any clear signals for whether I should call or not. Really, I've seen through your ways. Let me tell you, here are two things. First, I take my money and leave. Second, if anything happens to me here, then sorry, the big clients of the Middle East behind me will not let you off the hook.

Chang Qing's face slightly changed. During the recent years, West Gate relied heavily on the gray income of these large clients to be able to thrive to the point that they were at today. If they screwed up this time, then they would likely lose most of their international clients, which would be extremely bad for the future development of West Gate.

Mr. Joseph, give me one day. As long as we get through today not doing anything, the police will probably stop after arresting some people. We've been in business for a long time now, so you know we already built a trustworthy reputation.

Joseph gritted his teeth and said, Fine, but you guys must fill up the 300 million US dollars I lost.

Chang Qing: That's impossible. You lost the money yourself, and we will only earn 50 million US dollars from this deal, where would we find you the 300 million? Mr. Joseph, please don't step over the line.

Joseph slammed his hand on the table. Then go ask your dealer, what the fuck was he trying to pull. Multiple times, he gave that woman a better hand yet he didn't warn me. I really don't believe it if you say this wasn't a trap set by you guys! Mr. Chang, if you want to play me like this, then you can go talk to my boss!

Outside the villa, Xu Cheng was listening to everything that was



going on in the house, including every single word that was said. Very well, the plan of getting Shen Yao to win tons of Josephs money worked. Now, this guy didnt know how to fill the huge hole of losses that he incurred and had no choice but to ask for help from West Gate.

Since you guys want to hide, then I will stir up this sh\*t even more and make you guys fight harder! Xu Cheng thought.

Xu Cheng still had another trump card, and that was the other client that was involved in money-laundering. Earlier, they also got information on another boss that runs a domestic freight company that was also involved in smuggling. He must have support from people in South Asia, or his business wouldnt have been able to thrive to the point it was at now. Now, this businessman was already arrested during the seizing of the casino, and if he were to spread the news that he was set up by West Gate and swindled out of the money he was supposed to launder, things would get pretty interesting.

At the thought of this, Xu Cheng picked up his phone and called Wu Gang, Go to the prison and get someone from North Gate. Its best if its a guy that has a lot of connections in the underground world. Get him to cooperate on something.

Wu Gang immediately nodded and answered, Boss, I know what to do now.

Xu Cheng: Oh right, order some takeout and send it over for me. Im going to stay here today until we get them all. Tell everyone that the operations not over. The big fish hasnt even been caught yet.

Wu Gang: Yes, right away, Boss.

After hanging up, Xu Cheng leaned back on the chair and continued to eavesdrop on everything going on inside the villa. During this period of time, the conversation between Chang Qing and

Joseph already revealed a lot of clues. First of all, Chang Qing had tight business connections with the underground money house, and it was no wonder that West Gate could operate five casinos at once. It turned out that they had big sugar daddies behind their back.

During the half-day period, the news of the police seizing one of West Gates largest casinos spread like wildfire. In the underground world, that guy from North Gate that was let out already got into contact with the South Asian force behind that freight companys boss, and told them all about how the money wasnt received and the casino was seized instead. Not long after, Xu Cheng heard Chang Qing getting a call.

Seeing the number on the screen, Chang Qings face slightly changed.

Hello?

Mr. Chang, where are you?

Im at home.

But my business partners at the police station, can you tell me whats going on?

Chang Qing wiped the sweat off his forehead. Allow me to explain.

Shut the fuck up. Now, think of a way to get my business partner out of the police station and then wire over the 500 million dollars we asked you to launder plus another 100 million in compensation through the underground money house. If you fail to meet either one of the conditions, then I will make your villa a crime scene! The voice on the other end of the call was ice cold. Ill give you one day of time. If you cant do it in 24 hours, then you will receive a package.

Chang Qing shivered, and the other guy already hung up the call. Furious, Chang Qing directly threw his phone against the wall.

---

Joseph sneered on the side. Didnt you say you have some spy in the police station? How did you guys screw up this time? I really dont know why the underground money house picked you guys to work with. Why are you still in this game if you dont have the capability?

Chang Qing replied, This time, if it wasnt for the eye I planted at the police station, we wouldve been entirely wiped out! Besides, you think its so easy to bribe an insider into working with you? Weve been doing too well recently, you think the police dont know they have moles? The moment we bribe someone to work with us, the guy would get eliminated. Now, its already very hard to get someone to work with us.

## **Chapter 120: Dogfight**

Source: Noodletown Translated

With just one poke, Xu Cheng fished out the background of the freight company boss.

Now, he was no longer in a hurry, and it was time for Chang Qing to get anxious.

Inside the villa, Chang Qing picked up the phone he smashed, took out the sim card, and put it in a new phone. Not long after, another call came in.

Seeing this number, Chang Qings tone immediately changed.

Hello?

A hoarse voice came from the other end of the phone. Whats happening? You know that the South Asian drug lord and the business in the Middle East are our big clients? You actually messed up both?

Mr. Hetian, Im very sorry. I didnt expect the police to have been so prepared and strictly deployed. When we realized what they were doing, they already began intercepting and arresting our people. This time, I admit that it was my mistake, and I need to correct this mistake. I need you to trust me again on this and first offset the losses of the two customers. In the future, West Gates willing to repay with interest.

I dont need you to remind me of this. Let me ask you, the total of 1.5 billion dollars that was prepared for the two clients, wheres it now after you took it from me?

Chang Qing slowly said, It has all been seized, we didnt even have

time to withdr

Okay, you dont have to explain to me, you can take care of the 1.5 billion hole yourself. I cant help you. The other end of the call immediately flipped.

Chang Qing got nervous. Mr. Hetian, please give us another chance. You should know how much money our casino has laundered for you over the years. We are in the same boat, and isnt it a bit insincere to burn the bridge just for 1.5 billion dollars?

Without your West Gates casinos, there are plenty of others that are willing to cooperate with me. Dont forget, for every transaction, you get a 5% commission, and now something happened during your process, and you are demanding for us to clean up after you? the other end sneered.

Chang Qing also became furious. Then please, Mr. Hetian, you should also know that the details of every transaction are recorded in our books, and if these books appear in the hands of Huaxias police, then I dont know if you can safely leave the country with the money you are storing in the underground money house. Besides, I also know that your underground money house had been absorbing Huaxias currency to cause problems in the domestic cash flow. These are all actions suspicious of shorting Huaxias economy. You think that if we expose these severe problems, you people can still safely leave the country?

You! Are you threatening us?

Not only was the Mr. Hetian who was on the other end of the phone furious, even Xu Cheng who was eavesdropping was also shocked. He didnt expect the case to escalate this quickly behind the scenes. Sniping and short-selling yuan to cause an economic crisis in Huaxia, this Hetian guy was from Wei Nation?

Inside the villa, Chang Qing was still confronting Hetian over the

phone. No, I just think that we still have value for you, and I'm a little disappointed that you would burn the bridge for just 1.5 billion dollars. You must know, the value of our 5 casinos alone is already more than 5 billion dollars. Please consider it, Mr. Hetian, I don't think our partnership should be this fragile. I promise that this is really just an accident.

Since Chang Qing already showed his hand, Mr. Hetian seemed to have no choice but to admit fate. True, if he completely pissed off West Gate, then all the evidence of money-laundering would surface and attract the nation's attention, and Hetian's underground money house would no longer be able to continue lurking inside Huaxia. As the person in charge of the underground money house, Hetian could not afford the consequences.

Okay, we will fill up the 1.5 billion dollar loss for now, and I give you 3 years to pay off this debt. On top of that, you have to put one of your casinos as collateral, Hetian said.

Changqing: Okay, but I need to give the money to the clients right away. Do you have any way we can do so? The police already have eyes on me, but my phone is encrypted so it should be fine. However, I can't use my men because everyone's under the police's surveillance. I need you to directly get into contact with the two clients and return the money in private.

Most of the underground money was black money and couldn't be wired, especially with amounts this big. So, a large portion of the funds of the underground money houses were in cash form, and they could only deliver the cash in person.

On the other end, Hetian paused for a moment and said, Okay, but you can only do it our way. I will get someone to prepare the money and send to our designated location, but you must bring over the transaction book of our business dealings and a transfer agreement of one casino. Also, I need you to come with a signed borrowing contract. Remember, you have to fulfill all the conditions, and if you

dare to play with me, then you wont get a cent. You have no other choice, and I also dont want to get myself involved in this dirty water. Its up to you if you want to accept this deal.

Chang Qing replied without even thinking for an extra second, I accept.

Hetian: Okay, tonight a freighter will dock at East Gate Ports F terminal at 6. You will need to get your people to hurry over and we will hand the cash as you hand my people the documents. 6 oclock sharp, if my people dont see your guys, the ship will leave right away. They wont wait for even a second. Get your men ready.

Chang Qing gritted his teeth. Okay.

Then, Hetian directly hung up the call.

Xu Cheng looked at his watch. It was already 3, so there were only 3 hours left.

Just at this moment, Li Chao came over in his car. Then, he opened Xu Chengs passenger seat door and got in. The windows were all tinted, so people on the outside couldnt see the interior of the car. He took out the burger, drink, and fries. Boss, this is your lunch.

Xu Cheng took over the burger and began eating in big bites, and then he swallowed after taking a sip of coke as he said to Li Chao, Dial Captain Rans number for me.

Li Chao nodded, took Xu Chengs phone, dialed Ran Jings number, and put it against Xu Chengs ear.

After the line connected, Ran Jings voice flew over, Yo, nice, you quietly stirred up a rather big sh\*t storm, West Gate really got screwed by you. Their largest casino is closed, and their business license got revoked. Conservatively speaking, they lost at least a few billion yuan.

Xu Cheng said as he ate his hamburger, I dont want to hurt them, Im going straight for the kill! Help me out, tonight I need you to give me a green light.

Ran Jing asked curiously, Whats happening?

Xu Cheng: A big fish is docking at East Gates port, which is under your jurisdiction. Im going to lay my hands on them there.

Ran Jing pondered for a moment and asked, Are you confident? Or is the news accurate? You know that once the police pull a big operation there, it will affect my case on East Gate and they will become more alert.

Xu Cheng: Im calling to ask because Im 80% sure that this operation will run smoothly.

Ran Jing: Okay, I will tell my men to withdraw and leave everything to your Team 2.

Xu Cheng: Thanks.

We reached 4.5/5 on novelupdates! Here is a bonus chapter for everybody. Thank you all for rating and supporting this novel!



## **Chapter 121: They Checked, But I Havent**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After Xu Cheng was full, Li Chao, who was looking at him this whole time, finally asked, Are we f\*cking sh\*t up tonight?

Xu Cheng nodded. Notify everyone, go to F Terminal of the East Gate port and set up an ambush there. Tonight at 6, a ship is docking and it has a large amount of cash on board.

Li Chao nodded. Then, he hurriedly packed everything up from Xu Chengs car and drove his own car back to the police station. Xu Cheng held his drink and looked at Chang Qings villa, faintly smiling.

So what if you have eyes in the police system? I can see through you all.

After Chang Qing contacted Hetian, he called his other three bros. Now, he wasnt sure if the other three had been tailed by the police, but he also didnt trust the others enough.

After the call finally went through to Second Bro Vermilion Bird, Chang Qing anxiously asked, Whats happening on your end?

We are fine here, theres no police in the vicinity watching us, we checked. Bro, what happened?

Chang Qings face turned grim. Someone probably leaked the plan, and we didnt get to transfer the funds away in time when the police raided the casino. Now the clients and money were both detained.

Thats 1.5 billion yuan of black money, what should we do?

Humph, Hetian, that Wei peasant, actually wanted to burn the bridge and let us deal with the two big clients ourselves. Thank god

we kept our transaction details on record and could threaten him with it. Now, hes temporarily lending us 1.5 billion yuan, but we need to put something up as collateral first. Now I dont trust anyone in West Gate, and I already have police watching me so I cant move without being exposed. You three go and tell East Gate that we will be borrowing their port tonight. At 6 PM sharp, go to Terminal F and wait for Hetians ship that will be docking there to deliver the cash. Then, we will use that cash and pay our clients back first through the underground money house.

Where did you put the transaction book?

At the safe in our old home.

Okay, we are running out of time, I will start getting things arranged right away. After Vermillion Bird hung up the call, he went with the other two bros to their old home in a hurry. Their old home was basically a nest where they used to live in the past, and it was a village house.

After getting the stuff, the three brought about 20 or so West Gate gangsters and arrived at East Gates port. The guy at the gate immediately stopped them and came over with a couple of East Gate workers at the port, smiling and greeting them, Three Masters, is there anything we can help you with?

From the car, Vermilion Bird lowered the car window and handed out a cheque. Do us a favor.

The manager bitterly smiled. Its not that I dont want to, but you also know that the police are watching West Gate very closely right now, and our East Gate isnt completely clean either. Please dont spread the fire over to us as well.

Vermilion Bird took a look at the watch. There was still 20 minutes left until the ship arrives. Immediately, his face revealed a little displeasure. Sanpi, we are on the same boat. I dont have to explain

to you, you and your boss probably know what would happen to you if West Gates doomed.

At this moment, Black Tortoise got off the car and said to that manager, a bit impatiently, How about just directly call your boss for us? Little Kid, did your boss not teach you manners?

Sanpi also got a bit furious. Then I will deliver the message my boss wanted me to tell you. We can do you the favor, but East Gate will have to become a shareholder of one of your casinos.

Black Tortoise immediately grabbed that guys collar in a bout of fury. Do you have the balls to say that again?

He directly displayed his domineering manner and his sense of superiority, but Sanpi seemed to have big balls too, not becoming scared of these three men that were once legends in the underground world. He still gritted his teeth and said, If West Gate falls, then it might as well give East Gate a lift.

West Gate wouldnt fall even if East Gate does! Black Tortoise pushed him away and gave him a glare. Just wait and see.

If your boss wants a piece of the pie, then he should come and talk to us himself. But for now, let us in first, Vermilion Bird glanced at Sanpi and said.

Sanpi knew that after he delivered the message, the rest was up to the upper management. So, he gave his men a look, and the gate was finally opened to let them pass.

Many sedans drove into the port one after another and went toward Terminal F. From not far away, a cargo ship was approaching the dock.

Outside the port, Xu Cheng took a look at his watch, and then he sent his message to the coast guard division that he previously asked for cooperation. Ready?

Ready!

Then, he gestured and said to the officers that were laying in ambush with him, Lets go!

Suddenly, Sanpi and the others saw over a dozen police cruisers appear and drive straight through the gate before they got to close it. Seeing the fully armed officers, the faces of the guys from East Gate all paled. Just when he thought he should do something, Wu Gang already had a gun pointed at his head. Dont move!

Xu Cheng and the others directly drove past the gate and went to Terminal F, seeing the cars of those three Kings of West Gate and their men. Those people immediately jumped off of the ship, which tried to leave right away. But, who knew that there were already coast guard speed boats that surrounded them, forcing them to dock.

The three old men behind West Gate also didnt know what to do anymore and just stayed in the car.

Xu Cheng got out of his car. All the police had taken the entire scene under control, and he directly went to the sedan carrying those three old men and knocked on the window.

Those three appeared very calm. They lowered the window and asked, Officer, what are you doing?

I heard that you guys are making a transaction involving black money, Xu Cheng gave them a big smile and said.

Who did you hear that from? Are you sure? You shouldnt be so liberal with that mouth, thats a crime, Vermilion Bird said, getting a bit impatient.

Xu Cheng laughed. If you guys are not committing a crime, why would I dispatch this much of the police force to try to catch you?

White Tiger: Youre saying theres black money, so wheres that?

---

Xu Cheng gestured to Li Chao. Go search the boat.

Li Chao nodded, and he went on board with a team to search. In the car, the three elders all looked very serious. Just now, they almost got scared enough to throw all the money into the ocean, but Mr. Hetians men on the boat said there was no need. They had been transporting black money and doing smuggling work for years, the ship was specially modified to hide stuff. They sounded very confident, but the three bosses behind West Gate were still not very sure and were pretty worried.

After waiting for about half an hour, Li Chao came out from the deck and said, a bit dejectedly, Boss, we didnt find a large amount of cash.

At this moment, Sanpi who had been carried over sneered and said in an annoyed tone, What are the police doing nowadays? Why would there be such a big operation if you dont have any evidence? We are all doing legal business here.

Xu Cheng looked at him. Smuggling and transporting black money is illegal.

Sanpi: Ive never seen you before, which criminal investigation team are you from?

Xu Cheng: You dont need to know which team. Tonight, we received a report saying that these people are involved in transacting black money. You are responsible for this port, right? What do you have to say?

Sanpi replied in disdain, What merit does your word hold? Officer, you cant just wrongfully accuse us of breaking the law. These people are my clients. What you are doing tonight would damage our business relationship. Are you saying our entire port transportation company is also operating illegally?

Xu Cheng looked at Sanpi. So you are saying, the two of them trading here today was arranged by you? You say these people are your clients, so that means that your transportation company also has a part in this?

Sanpi thought that the police didnt find anything, so it would just be a free favor he could do for West Gate if he admitted this. What harm would it do?

Yeah, we always do legitimate business. You also saw the boat, it just contains electronic products from the other shore. We will report it to the Customs. Since you already did your search, then please dont interfere with us from doing business. At this oclock, we want to get off work too. Just leave or it will be troublesome if other people catch wind of this police raid and mistake that our transportation port is doing some sketchy business or something.

Xu Cheng smiled. They checked, but I havent yet.

## **Chapter 122: Convinced!**

Source: Noodletown Translated

The three bosses behind West Gate, Sanpi, and the others all frowned, all of them seeming to be getting impatient.

Xu Chengs men had already checked, so what use would him checking himself have?

Xu Cheng didnt say anything, but he walked up onto the deck of the ship and said to Wu Gang, Go and find a hatchet.

Although Wu Gang was confused, he still found a hatchet from a nearby toolbox on the ship.

Boss, what should I do? he asked.

Xu Cheng took a look at the captain, seeing that that guy had no expression on his face. Xu Cheng came up to him and said, Im asking you again, where did you hide the money?

The ship captain nonchalantly said, I dont know what you are talking about. Do you police officers all like to force people into confessing?

Xu Chengs eyes swept past everyone, including those three bosses behind West Gate. Youre still clinging on?

Right after, he shouted, Li Chao, Wu Gang!

Yes, Sir!

Xu Cheng: Go to the lowest floor of this ship, at the bedroom.

The two nodded and just went in with a hatchet. It was a luxurious bedroom, but they had searched it inside out just now.

Boss, we are in here, they shouted out from a window on the side of the ship.

Xu Cheng: Okay, feel the bed.

The two searched the bed but didnt find anything wrong. Boss, theres nothing.

Xu Cheng looked at the ship captain as he said to Wu Gang and Li Chao, That mattress is about 20 centimeters thick, slice it open and check the insides.

Li Chao immediately went to the ships kitchen, grabbed a knife, and stabbed into the mattress, and then he forcefully tore it open. Immediately, a large amount of cash spilled out. Wu Gang, Li Chao, and the other officers were all overjoyed as they shouted, Boss! Money! Money!

Xu Cheng looked at the captain with a smile and said, Got anything to say for yourself?

The captain was still trying to act tough. We travel through a lot of places by boat and dont often get on shore, so we rather store our money on the ship than in a bank. Besides, that cash wouldnt be safe if we stored it in a safe, so we obviously had to hide it somewhere. Its not much, just a couple million.

Oh, really? Xu Cheng looked at him from the corner of his eyes, and then he continued to shout to Li Chao and the others downstairs. Check the wooden board below your feet, theres a layer of glue that seals it from water. Break the board, use all your strength!

Right as he said that, the ship captain suddenly bumped away an officer in the way and wanted to jump into the water, but Xu Cheng didnt even look as he took out his pistol and shot him in the leg. Then, the captain fell to the floor as the other criminal investigation officers immediately subdued him.



Scared now? Xu Cheng holstered his gun, and he looked at the captain, semi-smiling mockingly.

On the other side, Sanpi and the three bosses were all pale-faced. Seeing how the ship captain tried to run, they knew the money was hidden there.

Sure enough, not long after, Li Chao shouted excitedly, Boss! The moneys all below the floorboards! Theres a crap ton, at least 5 billion yuan in cash!

Those police officers and coastal guards all took in a deep breath upon hearing that.

The three West Gate bosses immediately shouted, We are just here to get the electronic products, we dont know anything about the money!

Xu Cheng sneered. If you have something to say, just say it in court. Arrest them all!

Yes, Sir!

The criminal police officers immediately began cuffing people up and getting them into their cars. Li Chao, Wu Gang, and the others were all busy packing the cash and trying to count. Xu Cheng went to the ship captain, squatted down, and asked him, Give up the stuff, and I can alleviate some of your crimes. You are responsible for this ship, so you probably know that theres enough black money on board to get you a death sentence.

The ship captain was still breathing in big chunks from the pain, and he also wasnt stupid. He knew he still had some value, and the thing this officer was asking about would probably be the books those three West Gate heads brought over.

You can take the money. Just let me go, I can give the books to you too, he said.

Xu Cheng was really disgusted with people like him that would sell out teammates, and on the battlefield, he would finish him off with one bullet and definitely not have the patience to ask.

You think I can't find it? I'm giving you one last chance, you don't have to take it, Xu Cheng narrowed his eyes and said.

The killing intent he released from his eyes sent chills down this ship captain's back. It's on the highest shelf of the refrigerator

Bring him back. Xu Cheng emotionlessly ordered the officers to carry him into the police car.

Xu Cheng went to the fridge at the head of the ship and found the file bag. Then, the team left the port.

On that day, the police HQ was very hectic. All the other teams and departments were looking at the people from Team 2 coming in and out and handing in all kinds of evidence. They already heard that they were able to seize a huge amount of black money from an underground money house and also shut down one of the largest casinos in the city. That was the biggest one West Gate had, and it was the equivalent of pulling out the tiger's teeth.

Looking at the puny Team 2 office, they knew that things would not be the same anymore. Team 2 had always been quiet, yet the moment they moved, they took down a big fish.

They heard that there was at least 10 billion yuan of unrecorded cash seized at the casino, and then they also seized another 10 billion at the port. This was basically the largest money laundering case they had seen in recent years.

Li Chao, Wu Gang, and the other Team 2 members were all so busy today, but they were enjoying the pain. They were so delighted to see how the other colleagues at the HQ were looking at them. In the past, it had always been them that were looking at other teams like

that.

Anyway, the higher-ups were very happy with this operation, and it was rumored that the director was basically floating on a cloud when he went to the provincial meeting. Last time, after taking care of North Gate, the city mayor rolled out a city development project, and it was rumored that some real estate business invested over tens of billions in yuan into that project. Those were all big achievements! Then, this time, they seized such an amount of unrecorded black money, the director immediately gave Xu Cheng a considerable level of power for him to follow up on the case.

Now, even an idiot could tell that this time, Team 2 not only took the hot potato, they did a fantastic job. They just made an unbelievable comeback, especially the captain of Team 2. From this lightning-fast operation, it was obvious how capable this captain was. From today and on, no one seemed to be able to look down on him anymore.

After handing in some reports, he returned to that narrow Team 2 Office. Right after he entered the room, he saw Li Chao and the others all standing there and saluting him.

What did you guys smoke? Xu Cheng was confused.

Wu Gang said in excitement, Boss, this time we are 100% convinced to be your followers!

The others all nodded.

Putting the document down, Xu Cheng put his hand on the desk and said, Listen, this case isn't over yet, you might still have to be busy for a few more days. But you can trust me.

We all trust you!

## **Chapter 123: You Scared The Crap Out Of Me**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Just when Xu Cheng was prepared to talk about the next step, their office door was pushed open. It was Li Dazhuang. That guy furiously came to Xu Cheng, deepened his voice, and demanded from Xu Cheng in an interrogative manner, Give me an explanation.

Xu Cheng lifted his eyebrows and looked at him from the corner of his eyes. What explanation?

Everything was going well and for the joint operation, us special police unit was supposed to cooperate with you, but why did you suddenly choose to cooperate with other criminal investigation units and not notify us? Li Dazhuang asked angrily.

Xu Cheng replied, I thought you guys would be pretty busy and tired after seizing one big casino, so I got someone else to assist me with the port operation.

Li Dazhuang narrowed his eyes. Xu Cheng, let me tell you, we may have personal grudges and you can come straight for just me, but you said that we would be cooperating together for this mission, yet now you are basically giving the glory to another unit. I wont let this go if you cant give me a decent explanation today. Im not doing this for me, but our entire special police force department.

Xu Cheng looked at him and said in a deep voice, You dont have to make yourself sound so great and selfless, what kind of explanation do you want? Can you get out first? This is my office. If you want to argue then go and argue outside. If you want to cause trouble here, then maybe we can go talk at the Ministry of Justice?

On the side, the ten Team 2 members that had just pledged their support towards Xu Cheng were also quite unsatisfied with the way their boss was being treated, so they all surrounded Li Dazhuang. What do you want to do?

Li Dazhuang directly lifted his eyebrows and looked at the other ten officers. You are all irrelevant, get out of my face.

You came to Team 2s office to stir sh\*t up, and you are still saying that we are irrelevant? Li Chao and the others were all furious, how could this guy dare to throw a tantrum on their territory?

Outside the door, Li Dazhuangs subordinates, who originally didnt want to follow him in to interrogate Xu Cheng, immediately rushed in as well upon seeing how Team 2 was ganging up on their boss. What do you all think you are doing!

Xu Chengs face was grim. He just let both sides shout and push each other around, as he coldly glanced at Li Dazhuang and said, If you want to fight, then lets go right now. If anyone wants to fight me, just come out. Dont be all talk.

Just as he said that, the 5 guys on Li Dazhuangs side directly shut up.

Li Dazhuang snorted, In short, you have to give us an explanation for going around our department for reinforcement.

Whats all the fuss about? At that moment, the director of the Criminal Investigation Department appeared, and seeing how both sides were in a standoff, he loudly shouted, You think you are gangsters?

Both sides immediately stood aside. The department director walked in, looked at Li Dazhuang and his men and asked, Li Dazhuang, what are you doing in Team 2s office?

Li Dazhuang said, appearing quite displeased, Sir, I just want to ask

Captain Xu about why they cooperated with the criminal police unit instead of the special police force for this port operation. If the reason was because of the personal grudge between me and him, then I think Captain Xu is being unprofessional and needs to be punished.

The director took a deep look at Li Dazhuang and said, Oh? What kind of punishment do you think he should get? The whole operation was directed by him, and it was extremely successful. Although there are still suspects that haven't been captured, the amount of cash seized is unbelievable. Do you know what level of accomplishment this is?

Li Dazhuang was still not willing to give up. I know, but during the operation, we from the special force unit didn't feel that we were respected, even though I'm personally okay with it.

The director sneered, I know that not calling you guys up for the operation probably felt like the credit that was supposed to be yours got handed to someone else. It's natural to feel angry about it, but I'm just curious, your department director didn't even jump out yet, so why are you so anxious to speak up?

Li Dazhuang suddenly felt a little guilty, but he still attempted to put on a tough man image. I just want to know if Captain Xu didn't ask us because of my personal grudge with him.

Director: Then let me tell you, the decision to temporarily call the criminal investigation unit to reinforce Xu Cheng instead of calling the special police unit was also my decision!

Li Dazhuang's eyes immediately became bigger. What? D-Director, it was your decision? But why?

You want to know why? The director scanned the officers from the special force unit as if he was interrogating them, and he said in a deeper voice, Because from the previous operation, we found a mole

in our HQ! And this mole is from the special force unit.

The special force officers were dumbfounded, and someone immediately said, That's not possible, right?

The director replied, In our original plan, we could trace them all the way back to the underground money house, but during the process, someone leaked our operation, causing the operation to fall apart in the end.

At this moment, the director glanced at Li Dazhuang's guys with another layer of meaning and coldly said, If I find out who the mole is, I don't think I need to remind you all of the consequences. Your director already got my report, so you guys should go back to your department and check yourselves first.

Since the director already brought this up, Li Dazhuang and the others didn't have the face to stay here any longer.

After they left, Li Dazhuang's men saw Li Dazhuang's face wasn't looking too well.

You guys go first, I need to go to the washroom first. After saying that to his subordinates, Li Dazhuang went to the washroom, and he immediately took out his phone to delete his call history. But, he was still feeling uneasy about it. Even if he deleted it on his end, the other end would still have it! The other end had to delete it too!

Earlier, the reason he went to Team 2's office to look for trouble was just so that Xu Cheng could compromise and maybe leak him details of their next operation, allow him to let West Gate know in advance. However, who knew that the department director would come over. From what the director said to him and his guys, could it be that they were already suspecting him of being the mole?

Li Dazhuang felt a sense of crisis.

That was right, he was the mole! In the past, when Team 5 was

working on West Gates case, he used the reason that he liked Ran Jing and got close to Team 5 to get a lot of information on their operations. He was able to notify West Gate in advance every time, and that was why Team 5 never got anywhere on the West Gate case!

After Xu Cheng and Team 2 took over, the reason West Gate dropped their guard right away was also because of what Li Dazhuang said. However, Li Dazhuang didnt know Xu Cheng would be this capable; all of his plans were simply godlike.

If West Gate could be given a second chance, they definitely wouldnt look down on Team 2. Now, West Gate only wanted to swear at Li Dazhuang: You piece of fucking shet! You screwed us over! What was that about the incapable Team 2 you were talking about? What about the just a routine check with the tax bureau? Whats happening now? Crap hit the fan!

After Li Dazhuang got out from the washroom, he saw Xu Cheng.

What are you doing? Xu Cheng looked at him as if he was smiling.

Cant you see? Im taking a leak. Li Dazhuang was trying to sound louder to cover up his guilt. Then, he walked straight past Xu Cheng, but he heard Xu Cheng nonchalantly say, Was it you?

With his back facing Xu Cheng, Li Dazhuangs eyelids twitched. Then, he turned around and asked Xu Cheng with a serious face, gazing into his eyes.

W-What do you mean?

Xu Cheng pointed at a stall inside the washroom. Did you not flush?

Li Dazhuang almost choked to death on his own saliva.



## **Chapter 124: Are You Looking For This?**

Source: Noodletown Translated

This time, the team of special police officers that was involved in cooperating with Team 2 was all investigated. Everyone paused the work on hand, and they had to hand in all communication equipment for inspection.

Standing and waiting outside the door, Li Dazhuang looked at the special police officers that were all being examined. He was standing there by himself smoking a cigarette. He really wanted to leave, but his higher-ups gave the order that no one in this department could leave in the next few days, at least until the inspection was over.

But that was alright, since it was only his subordinates that were getting investigated for now, and it seemed like he, as the instructor, didnt need to be checked.

When his colleagues came out, he asked, Whats happening, did they find the mole yet?

His colleagues shook their head. We still dont know yet. Almost everyone had been checked, and it should be ending soon.

Li Dazhuang let out a sigh of relief. Just at that moment, the inspector suddenly saw him at the door and said, Li Dazhuang, give me your phone.

Li Dazhuangs heart thumped, and he immediately said, I wasnt even involved in this operation.

Inspector: But you were involved in the tactical and operational deployment planning, so you have to be checked.

Li Dazhuang was a bit hesitant. What do you want to check?

Inspector: Hand me your phone, we need to do the routine check.

Li Dazhuang: Is that necessary?

The inspector said in a very serious manner, This is an order, please cooperate with us. Although you are an instructor of the special police force department, you are still part of the team and need to be checked.

After a brief moment of two grown men looking into each others eyes, Li Dazhuang finally gave up his work phone that was registered with the police bureau.

The inspector turned around and gave it to the technician.

That was a work phone, so there was obviously no problem with it so he wasnt scared of it getting inspecting. He already threw the other phone into the toilet.

That inspector looked at him and asked again, Do you have any other mobile numbers in use?

Li Dazhuang became furious right away. What do you mean? You suspect that Im the mole?

Inspector: Dont be nervous, I was just asking.

After the inspection was done, Li Dazhuang put the phone back into his pocket and left the police HQ. He drove directly to a public telephone booth far away from the HQ and dialed a number to Chang Qing.

Hello?

Its me, Li Dazhuang.

On the other end of the phone, Chang Qing exclaimed in a hoarse voice, Save me!

Li Dazhuang narrowed his eyes. How do I save you? Hurry and run, your men pretty much all got arrested, and if you get arrested as well, then I will be doomed too. I will arrange for you to get out of the country.

Chang Qing: No! I can't leave the country! I will only die faster if I'm not in Huaxia! The underground money houses power is spread all over the world, and the drug lord of South Asia also has money on me. I need you to help me, and I will be safe only if I stay in the country.

Li Dazhuang immediately shouted, Safe my azz! The police already got their eyes on you, how do you want me to help you?

Chang Qing: I haven't been proven guilty yet, and they are just monitoring my villa and can't do anything. But, I don't have much time left. If I can't pay back the money, then I probably won't live for more than 24 hours. Aren't you scared that I will expose you as the mole? Just help me, and I will destroy all evidence and records of our call and text messages.

Li Dazhuang's face sunk. What do you want me to do?

Chang Qing: Come arrest me. Just take me to prison for whatever charge, and I will arrange my lawyer to sell all of my estate to bail me out. After that, I will take care of myself.

Killing intent flashed past Li Dazhuang's eyes.

Where are you?

In my villa.

I will wait for you at your villa's back door. After hanging up, Li Dazhuang got into his car, and he directly drove towards where Chang Qing was. When he went around the alley to get to the back door of Chang Qing's villa, he was a bit surprised to find a sedan already waiting there.

He honked the horn but was shocked to see that the guy that came out of the car was none other than Xu Cheng.

Xu Cheng got off the car and lit a cigarette. After taking a smoke, he looked at Li Dazhuang and asked, Where are you going?

Li Dazhuang's face sunk when he looked at Xu Cheng, trying to make himself feel calmer. It's none of your business. Get out of my face.

Xu Cheng: Are you here to pick up Chang Qing?

Li Dazhuang: I'm here to arrest him. I already got evidence of his crimes, so don't block my way.

Xu Cheng: What if I say no?

Li Dazhuang immediately fell cold. Xu Cheng, I've been tolerating you for too long, you know that?

Xu Cheng: Yeah, I know, that's why I'm here waiting for you.

Li Dazhuang just ignored him and directly backed out of the valley in his car. When he got to the front door, he noticed that Chang Qing had already been brought into a police car by Wu Gang and the others. Li Dazhuang immediately got anxious, and he got closer to ask Chang Qing, Did you leave anything in your house.

Chang Qing gave him a seemingly meaningful look as he said, There is, it's under my bed.

Li Dazhuang turned around right away and charged into Chang Qing's villa, going straight for his bedroom. When he nervously flipped over the wooden frame, he didn't find anything under it. Then, he directly ripped open the mattress in an attempt to find their contact records.

Just as he was rummaging through the mess, Xu Cheng

nonchalantly walked over and asked, Are you looking for this?

Li Dazhuang was shocked. He turned around and saw Xu Cheng holding a small book. His eyes narrowed as a chilling light flashed past.

Xu Cheng casually opened the book and said, This phone record showed that Chang Qing had been in frequent contact with one particular number. I got pretty curious, so I couldnt help but investigate it. It turns out that the owner of the strange number calling with Chang Qing sounded very similar to you. That day, I was quite confused, we were just on our way tailing Chang Qing and came very close to taking out the entire underground money house, but who knew that they would actually realize that they were being followed and go back home right away. I knew it was you, but Im pretty curious, how come you didnt give them a heads up before I seized their casino?

Li Dazhuang didnt bother trying to hide it anymore. He looked at Xu Cheng and said, How could I? From beginning to end, you didnt even tell your subordinates ahead of time what was happening. To be honest, I underestimated you, and this might be because I always looked down on you. I originally thought that no matter how hard you and Team 2 tried, you and those useless guys wouldnt find anything in your surprise raid. But who knew that you were not as simple as you appeared to be. But, do you think you can put a charge on me just with a random number that has no real name registered with it?

Xu Cheng: What if Chang Qing testified against you?

Li Dazhuang laughed. He wont.

Xu Cheng also laughed. Why are you so confident?

Li Dazhuang replied, Let me tell you, Ive been a police officer for longer than you. You think that you can ruin me just with a few tricks? I can only say that you are still a rookie.

---

Xu Cheng: Just because you guys all think Im a rookie, thats why you are all going to jail right now.

## **Chapter 125: Bait**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Li Dazhuang snorted and said, I just let my guard down. If I took caution in the beginning and notified West Gate in advance, you wouldnt be where you are today.

Xu Cheng: Did you not disclose my plans?

Then, he continued, Ever since I took over West Gates case from Team 5, West Gate knew right away. Such speed could only mean that they have eyes in our backline, but I didnt know who it was. So, before I could confirm, I told Team 2 to work in secret, and the retarded action plans I submitted were just a cover-up. I think that another reason you let your guard down was because of those action plans, right? So, not only you, West Gate didnt take me seriously too and that made my job a lot easier.

Li Dazhuang looked at him, curious. Then how did you know I was the mole?

Xu Cheng smiled. I didnt know at first, but when we called up the special police unit for backup to raid the underground money house, someone was able to leak the plan to Chang Qing in the short amount of time that he was on the way to the money house. That meant there should be at least one mole inside the special police unit. Your big captain is definitely not one because of his past history and achievements, so I could only suspect you and the other team captains. I didnt know it was you until you made one move that exposed yourself.

At that, Xu Cheng looked at Li Dazhuang, who was looking like an idiot at that moment. I purposely paused the cooperation with the special police force and worked with the other teams in the criminal

investigation unit. I knew Chang Qing would be the most anxious one at that moment, and he would for sure call the mole to tell him that he must find out what my next move would be. At that moment, you jumped out and came to interrogate me with such a grandiose excuse. I know you didnt really care about the special police force sharing the credit, but you really wanted to bundle our units together so you could relay my next move to Chang Qing in time. So, you revealed yourself that time, and I would say, thats a bit of a rookie move for a self-proclaimed experienced cop.

Li Dazhuang gritted his teeth. You got it all right. Im the mole inside the police force, but beside Chang Qing, you have no other solid evidence to press charges against me.

Xu Cheng: Chang Qings enough, and he will testify. If you dont believe me, lets just wait and see.

After saying that, Xu Cheng turned around and left.

Li Dazhuang directly pulled out his gun and pointed it at Xu Chengs back, but he was not stupid. There were so many police officers outside, and they would definitely charge in after hearing the gunshot. At that moment, he would go to jail for sure. Seeing how Xu Cheng was walking away like the victor, he angrily gritted his teeth, feeling like he had been played by Xu Cheng from the beginning to the end. It was really an infuriating feeling to not be able to retaliate. Even at that moment, he really wanted to kill Xu Cheng, but Xu Cheng still predicted that he would not have the balls to shoot.

Li Dazhuang got so furious that he put his gun back into the holster and kicked over the sofa inside the bedroom.

Not long after, Li Chao and Wu Gang came in and said to him, You are been accused of colluding with West Gate, please come back with us and accept an investigation.

As Li Chao said this, he took out a pair of handcuffs, but Li



Dazhuang immediately glared back and snorted, Wait until the charges are proven first! Im a police officer, no one should dare to put cuffs on me.

Then, he left the villa and got into the police car.

At HQ, inside the interrogation room, Xu Cheng said to Chang Qing who was sitting across from him, Theres not enough evidence to press charges against you, so you are free to go.

Chang Qing thought he was hearing it wrong and he immediately looked up and asked, I can go?

Xu Cheng nodded.

Chang Qing shook his head and said right away, No, no no no no no, I cant go. Im guilty.

He indeed came in on purpose. If he were to roam outside the police HQ, who knew what those South Asian gangsters would do to him! Those people were all professional killers!

Xu Chengs assistant, Wu Gang, who was sitting beside Xu Cheng, looked at him strangely. It was the first time he heard someone saying they were guilty and that they wanted to stay in jail.

Dont interfere with our fair judgement. You are not guilty, so you are free to go, Xu Cheng said again.

Chang Qing directly rose up and shouted, Werent you thinking about bringing me to justice every day? Im here! Why declare Im innocent after taking me in? Why place so many officers around my villa monitoring me? Let me tell you, Im the hidden boss behind West Gate, and Im inseparable with the development that West Gate was able to make throughout the years. Didnt you always want to know who was behind the giant empire that is West Gate? Its me!

You? Wu Gang acted like he wasnt buying a word the guy was

saying, and he even sneered, just you? Come on, just go fantasize somewhere else. Hurry, you can leave now.

Then, Xu Cheng got up, packed up, and left. Wu Gang also followed him out.

Then, someone came in, unlocked Chang Qings cuffs for him, and said to him, The doors over there, you can leave now.

Chang Qing just sat there, as if he really didnt want to leave. How much does it cost to stay here per night?

The officer thought he had heard wrong. Did you hit your head somewhere? Hurry up, we are fair and just, and we wouldnt keep someone here if they didnt commit a crime.

I did! Chang Qing immediately said.

The officer felt that this guy mustve gone insane, so he just ignored him and left.

When Chang Qing got out and entered the corridor, he saw the officers walking past him, bustling with the heavy workload these days. Suddenly, he pulled out a lighter from his pocket and threw it at one of the officers head. Immediately, that officer got furious and directly came over, wanting to beat him up.

Are you assaulting an officer? Do you know where you are? You still dare to hit an officer in the police HQ? You think I wont arrest you on the spot?

Chang Qing nodded. Yeah, I deliberately assaulted you. How many days are you going to detain me for?

That officer was so mad, and when he wanted to cuff him up and take him behind bars, Li Chao directly came over and said, This guy has mental issues, just let him go. Hes constantly fantasizing about getting arrested, maybe contact the hospital instead.

The officer that got hit in the head paused for a moment. If he was really someone with mental illness, then they wouldnt be able to press charges against him.

Li Chao directly dragged Chang Qing towards the door, out of the gate, and then had the security guards keep him out.

Chang Qing felt extremely anxious. Since he couldnt hide in jail, he could only run away and hide first.

After he left, by the window on the third floor, Xu Cheng said to Wu Gang, Keep a close eye on him.

Wu Gang nodded. Boss, since this guys an accomplice to the other three old men, why not arrest him too?

Xu Cheng replied, We only have this big bait left, so we are going to make good use of him. The transfer agreements seized today at the port was the collateral he put up to borrow money from the underground money house. If those people not only lost 1.5 billion but also didnt get the transfer of ownership agreements, then they would come and find him. If we want to catch the people from the underground money house, we can only use Chang Qing as bait.

## **Chapter 126: Lin Dong Asking To Become An Apprentice**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Sitting inside her apartment, Lin Chuxue was holding a newspaper. It was the morning news of Shangcheng, and the largest casino in the city being shut down had already become a hot topic. During this event, core figures behind West Gate were detained for investigation.

Reading this, Lin Chuxue knew that West Gates era had come to an end.

She sighed. He really changed. Within a month, West Gate and North Gate were both reduced to lingering on their last breaths. He really is capable.

On the side, Lin Guiren pushed up his reading glasses and said, Yeah, hes a lot better now, but he would sooner or later go pull that Ye Family string. Chuxue, thats his choice, so you should just come back to Britain with us.

Lin Chuxue bitterly smiled. Dad, what about this marriage then?

Lin Guiren sighed. Daughter, Dad knows that you still accepted this marriage despite Xu Cheng rejecting it on that night I brought it up because you were thankful for all that he had done for you over the years. You are my daughter, you think I dont know my daughter enough to know that shes only grateful for what Xu Cheng did but doesnt actually love him? Now, you came back to the country with him for four years, and you two had been each doing your own thing. If thats going to be the case for the future too, then you should just come home with us and not put yourself in any more risk here.

Lin Chuxue didnt say anything, and her eyes rested on a pair of

fish kissing inside the water tank.

At night, by an open-roof bar beside the river, Shen Yao, Xu Cheng, and Ran Jing raised their glasses.

Cheers.

Shen Yao happily looked at Xu Cheng and said, You almost scared me to death that day. Thank god I pretended to go to the washroom and then left from the side door. I knew West Gates people would for sure follow me, Do you think that if they found out I was there to snipe Joseph on purpose, they would send a dozen men after me and violate me?

Xu Cheng looked at her like he was looking at an alien and said, You really like to be violated that much?

Go away! Shen Yao retorted, but then she began laughing out loud, Woohoo, we got tons of money!

Ran Jing sipped on her beer and asked her, How much did you guys win?

Shen Yao said satisfyingly, Almost 3 billion!

Ran Jings eyes opened up wide. What?!

Xu Cheng smiled as he poured her another glass. Almost that much. If we dont win that much, Joseph wouldnt have been angry enough to stir up the storm.

Ran Jing still had no clue about Xu Chengs operation. How much did you guys really go in with?

Xu Cheng: To snipe their money-laundering operation, I prepared 1.5 billion yuan for Shen Yao to gamble with.

Ran Jing looked at Shen Yao, then looked at Xu Cheng as she

mockingly asked, You were not scared that this girls brain would cause you to lose all that money? You really do have a big heart.

Shen Yao immediately glared at Ran Jing. Hey, what do you mean? What about my brain? I have a really good brain! Ive kept my innocence like a nun in a profession like mine, isnt that enough to prove that I have a good brain?

Ran Jing laughed. But for real though, how did you guys win that much money? Logically speaking, those clients that were there to launder money probably had help from the casino?

You asked the right question. Shen Yao coughed, and she looked extremely proud of herself. Have you seen those gambling god movies? I was competing with Joseph on all fronts, whether it was intelligence or courage. First, I won 600 million from him, and that guy was not convinced, so he tried so hard to get me to stay and play again. I had no choice but to teach him how to gamble, especially that last round. Guess what hand he got? A straight flush! But as for me, I wasnt nervous at all and had everything under control. I controlled my expressions just right to lure him to raise all the way until the end. We both put down about 200 million. You werent there, but the atmosphere was so intense that it was as if whoever loses would jump out of a window. When he showed his hand, it did shock me. But, I taught him an expensive lesson with a slightly bigger hand!

Ran Jing looked at Shen Yao, then asked Xu Cheng, Is what she said true?

Xu Cheng smiled and nodded. Yeah, she almost exposed her hand a few times because she couldnt control her expressions.

Shen Yao lightly punched Xu Chengs chest and argued, My acting skills are better than you! If you were in my shoes, you wouldnt be as calm as me for sure!

Yeah, you were very calm. Xu Cheng couldnt help but remind her, Who suddenly screamed after winning the first round? And who went for another scream that almost broke my eardrums after the last round?

Shen Yao immediately glared at him. Just shut up!

Ran Jing also smiled and added, I dont believe Shen Yao would really go gamble with a couple billion. Xu Cheng, did you do some preparations beforehand?

Shen Yao looked at Xu Cheng and asked curiously as well, Yeah, I also wanted to ask, how did you know their hands? It seems like you could accurately guess their hand every round.

Xu Cheng couldnt tell them his secret, so he could only say, The dealer was my guy, didnt you notice that he didnt help Joseph during critical moments?

Shen Yao actually bought it too, and Ran Jing wasnt there, so she didnt see how Xu Cheng terrifyingly controlled everything through thin air. But, she was very curious about the whole planning process, and she suddenly asked, Then can you tell me your whole plan now? When I saw your action plan earlier at the HQ, I was tempted to pretend to not know you.

Xu Cheng smiled, and he straightened out his logic and began talking, The breakthrough started from my insider getting me the intel that West Gate was going to launder money. So, I seized this opportunity and planned the whole thing. I told Shen Yao to snipe Joseph and cause him to lose enough money to stir up trouble. He would for sure get into contact with the source of the money behind the deal, and I already bugged his phone and eavesdropped the call, getting my eyes on a guy called Chang Qing. Just as rumored, there were really four bosses behind West Gate running the show, and Chang Qing was their head. The three old men caught at the port were the other three.

The three of them chatted, and at that moment, a waiter came over with a huge plate of seafood, placed it on the table, and then said, Sir, the guest over there wanted to treat you.

Xu Cheng curiously looked over and saw the blonde teen from before. Lin Dong.

That little brat was smiling and waving from the other table. Brother Cheng!

Originally, Xu Cheng wanted to decline the free food, but after seeing it was Lin Dong, he no longer held back. He just turned around and said to the other two girls, No worries, just eat up.

Then, he took a big bite as well.

Lin Dong immediately came over, and being very serious, he made the fist-to-palm gesture and said, Since you accepted my treat, then Master, please accept me as your apprentice.

Xu Cheng almost choked on the meat. He looked at Lin Dong in surprise, seeing him standing there up straight and being very sincere.

What is he trying to do? Shen Yao asked Xu Cheng curiously.

Lin Dong saw Shen Yao sitting closer to Xu Cheng, so he naturally made the assumption that she was Xu Cheng's woman and immediately paid his respect to Shen Yao as well like in the Kung Fu movies, calling in a very serious manner, Masters Madam!

Poof!

Ran Jing directly sprayed out the beer inside her mouth. Lin Dong thought he did something wrong, and he immediately paid the palm-to-fist respect towards Ran Jing and said, This is also the Masters Madam? Hehe, Master is indeed the master, he really knows his game.



---

Thank you to Bruno G, Terrance S, Aung KM, and Jesse G for supporting us on Patreon!

## Chapter 127

Source: Webnovel

**"Little brat, what are you talking about!"** Ran Jing glared at him.

Lin Dong bitterly smiled and quietly asked, **"You two aren't Brother Cheng's girlfriends?"**

Xu Cheng replied right away, **"No."**

Then, he glanced at Lin Dong. **"What are you doing?"**

Lin Dong looked around and said, **"There's no tea here to do the ritual, so I used these skewers instead. Brother Cheng, please teach me martial arts. I've been paying attention to you for a long time now."**

**"What martial arts? Go back to studying, why's your mind on fighting all day? Don't you see that North Gate's all done? Studying and making money is the right path."** Xu Cheng rolled his eyes at him.

Lin Dong was still not giving up. **"If I follow that path, I won't make more money than my dad anyways, and our family doesn't need money. I want to reach the highest achievement in my hobbies instead."**

Xu Cheng was speechless. **"Little brat, I won't teach you martial arts. If you are not going home, then I will first teach you a lesson."**

Lin Dong got nervous right away. **"No, no, please, I'm being very sincere."**

Xu Cheng passed him an empty plate and replied, "**Just go.**"

Lin Dong took the plate and put it back onto the table, and then he gritted his teeth and said to Xu Cheng, "**I won't give up.**" Then, he left.

Shen Yao curiously looked at Lin Dong, and then she smiled and said to Xu Cheng, "**From his appearance, he seems to be someone from a well-off family. Why were you so determined with your rejection?**"

**"He's a rebellious teenager with an unstable mind. If I taught him how to fight, then the students at his high school will probably suffer. Look at him, dying his hair blonde and also wearing ear studs, what's the difference between that and a thug? Even if I'm not a police officer, I wouldn't accept an apprentice like him."**

Lin Dong, who hadn't walked too far, also heard everything Xu Cheng just said. He paused for a moment, touched his hair and ear studs, and then he got onto his brother Young Master Lin's car.

**"Seeing how dejected you are, that guy rejected you?"** His big brother smiled and said, "**If you want to learn martial arts, I will just sign up a class for you, and you can pick a type you want. Why are you so stubborn about learning from that guy?"**

Lin Dong didn't say anything. He laid against the seat, lit a cigarette, and took a smoke. However, when his mind recalled what Xu Cheng just said, he immediately threw out the cigarette. Then, he said to his big brother, "**Drive me to the hair salon.**"

Young Master Lin drove as he asked, "**Doing another style?"**

Lin Dong: "**Dying my hair back to black.**"

Young Master Lin immediately turned around to look at his little

brother. **"What did you just say?"**

At that moment, Lin Dong just took off his ear studs and threw it out of the window.

Young Master Lin's eyes opened up wide right away. **"Those costs over 50 thousand yuan!"**

Lin Dong didn't care at all, and when they got to the hair salon, he walked straight in.

When Xu Cheng and the others were almost done eating and ready to get up and pay the bill, Lin Dong came running to the three again, but this time, with black hair. His ear studs were also gone.

Lin Dong looked at Xu Cheng sincerely and said, **"Please consider it, I have a lot of allowance every month. It's enough for Master, you, to eat whatever you want."**

On the side, Ran Jing couldn't help but laugh out, and she gave a look to Shen Yao, feeling like Lin Dong's line sounded extremely familiar.

Shen Yao also had an odd expression, because this reminded her of what she once said to Xu Cheng, and she was also rejected...

Xu Cheng didn't know whether he should laugh or cry. He walked over, put his arm around Lin Dong's neck, and dragged him to the side. Lowering his voice, he asked, **"Little brat, tell me the reason why you must learn martial arts."**

Lin Dong lifted his head and said right away, **"Because I'm insecure!"**

Xu Cheng paused. He didn't expect this reason at all. It seemed like just yesterday, there had also been a period of time he felt inferior and insignificant, and he only managed to change that after entering the army.

**"You are loaded, where does this sense of insecurity come from? Are you joking?"**

Lin Dong didn't seem as simple as an average high school student. He said frankly, **"The average citizen will think that we live chill lives, but we also have our circles. My big brother, for instance, couldn't even get into the top 50 of young masters in Shangcheng city. In this real world, when competing family wealth isn't enough, I just want to be able to protect the things I hold dear with my own fists. Yes, my family has money, but my parents only know to make more money. Do you know how many houses my big brother has? And can I even call the place I'm living in a home? Just by myself? Just like that night when you saw me and asked if I was scared of getting kidnapped. Of course I was, and every day I'm very careful and scared, and I'm more afraid to think about what my family would go through if I was kidnapped. You tell me, where can I get my sense of security? Just taking you as an example, do you have a background? No! But with your own fists, you earned yourself the title of 'Tiger Officer of the Police Force', and everyone in the criminal underworld began taking you seriously. Those young masters, although they have a much more powerful background than you, still have to behave in front of you. Wasn't it because of your fists? It's a kind of deterrent, and you should know that better than I do."**

Xu Cheng looked at this kid a bit in shock, not expecting him to see things this thoroughly.

But, there was one point that he didn't agree with Lin Dong. **"Kid, you think I really only rely on my fists? You are wrong."**

He then pointed at his head and said, **"Many people know how to fight, but how come I can always safely retreat? If you only know how to fight, then you are only a fighter. You also need**

---

**a brain to be able to keep your place in this society."**

Lin Dong looked at Xu Cheng and said, **"My brain's not bad."**

Xu Cheng coughed. **"Whether your brain is good or bad also depends on what path you are using it on. If you don't have a good character, then everything else is just irrelevant. Go home and continue living your life as a young master. The greater your power, the more trouble you will have to face, just like my life right now. You won't understand."**

Then, Xu Cheng took back his arm around Lin Dong's neck, turned around, and left.

Lin Dong looked at his back figure and said, **"I know, just like how you provoked North and West Gate, and now you have no choice but to come out and face them. I really admire this point about you, capable of beating someone that seems to be a lot more powerful than you. When everyone looked down on you, you always paid them back with a big surprise."**

Xu Cheng stopped in his steps, turned around and said, **"But one careless mistake and the result could be death. If you demonstrate your great power and capabilities and want to demand the level of respect you deserve, you would offend some people. By then, it's either you lower your head or you step over those people. No matter which path you take, it will be really tough. So, sometimes it's not the worst option to just be a lazy and carefree second-gen rich heir."**

Lin Dong said angrily, **"Like my big brother? Look at him, what can he do if his little brother gets hit? Doesn't he still have to live carefully and only able to bully the weak while being afraid of those more tough and powerful than him? That's why I don't admire him, he basically abandoned himself already. He said living like you would be really tiring and he didn't get why you would continue following this path."**

---

Xu Cheng snorted, ***"It's very tiring to climb a mountain, but some people will still do it even with sharp thorny shrubs in the way. My dad once told me, when you are at the top of the mountain, you will be able to see the scenery of the whole world and the sunrise. It represents hope."***

Then, Xu Cheng left, leaving Lin Dong to slowly digest those words.

## **Chapter 128: Someone Wants To Fish In Troubled Water**

Source: Noodletown Translated

At home, Lin Chuxue struggled for a whole day and finally said to Mommy and Daddy Lin, Mom, Dad, Ive made up my mind.

Thats good, we shouldnt stay in Huaxia for too long too and you have to go back sooner or later. If you made up your mind, then lets book the flights home. Then, Lin Guiren said to his son Lin Lei, Book 4 flight tickets tomorrow night. It will be easier to get over jet lag if we fly at that time.

Lin Chuxue looked up to her father and faintly said, No need to book 4 tickets, Im not going back.

The Lin couple was shocked and they both looked at her. You are staying?

Lin Chuxue nodded. Yep.

Lin Guiren: But I told you that staying is too-

Dad, Im not staying for him, Lin Chuxue looked at Lin Guiren and said, I still have my career here. If I leave like this, then it wouldnt be fair for my fans, and the entertainment company you invested in would lose most of its revenue source. You might lose money in this investment then.

Lin Guiren: I dont care about that little money.

Lin Chuxue: I know, but I also dont want to be the reason you lose money. I will have to think of something to do if I get back, so I might as well keep working hard at the entertainment company Im in right



now. I also made my name known to millions of fans after three years of hard work, so I shouldn't just let all of this go to waste. I want to be able to make my own dowry, and not have to rely on my family.

The entire Lin Family looked at Lin Chuxue quietly. After quite a while, Lin Guiren asked, Are you sure you are not staying behind for Xu Cheng?

No, just like what you said, Dad. If my relationship with him would get anywhere, something would've happened already. When the time comes for him to fall for someone else, then we will talk about divorce. Lin Chuxue sighed.

Lin Guiren: If that's the case, then let Lei stay and take care of you.

Lin Chuxue paused for a moment, and then she immediately rejected his proposal. No.

Lin Lei bitterly smiled. Sis, you don't have to decline that fast.

You think I still don't know your temper? You are just going to chill all day, and who knows how many girls in the entertainment industry will fall prey to you? Lin Chuxue glared at her little brother.

Sis, are we blood related? Why you gotta do me like this, Lin Lei pouted.

You think I still don't know you? What, you got tired of playing in Britain so you want to come to Huaxia now? Lin Chuxue snorted. This little brother of hers was a big player, completely the opposite of his quiet sister. Back in Britain, he would always get into trouble and have his dad clean up after him.

Lin Guiren: I know what Huaxia's entertainment industry is like, and that's why I will feel more assured with Lin Lei staying here.

Lin Lei nodded. Sis, I know we don't have as much influence in Huaxia, so I definitely know not to cause trouble. Also, Dad won't be

supporting me anymore financially, so I wouldn't be able to act like a spoiled rich heir anymore. But if I can rely on my handsome looks and become someone's sugar baby, then you can't blame me when that happens.

Lin Chuxue directly grabbed him by the ear. So, you are going to sound so righteous while talking about becoming someone's sugar baby when you are a grown-ass man?

Ouch, Sis, stop, Lin Lei immediately begged, You are an elegant princess to the masses, so you should pay attention to your image.

How can I teach you a lesson if I pay attention to my image? Lin Chuxue rolled her eyes. I just have to be straightforwardly brutal to deal with you.

I feel bad for my brother-in-law, having a crush on you since childhood. You turned out to be a devil, Lin Lei exclaimed.

You are still talking? Lin Chuxue applied more force with her hand.

Ahh, I'll stop, I'll stop! Lin Lei immediately begged, I promise, I won't say to the public that I'm your little brother and I won't cause any trouble.

Okay, remember what you said. If you cause trouble for me, then go back to Britain right away. Lin Chuxue turned to her parents and snorted, a bit displeased, You two are now pretty freed up. Did you just come here this time to drop this troublemaker off with me?

Lin Guiren coughed, picked up the newspaper, crossed his legs, and pretended to not hear the question.

Lin Chuxue rolled her eyes to express how speechless she was.

At night, Chang Qing made a call with a new number.

Hello?

---

Its me, Chang Qing.

On the other end of the call, the guys eyes lit up. Where are you?

Old Chen, help me out, Chang Qing pleaded, Help me get through this difficult period, and I will thank you big time in the future.

How do I help? Now, those from South Asia are asking about your whereabouts everywhere. Mr. Hetian was furious enough to eat you. East Gate doesnt have the capabilities to help you.

Chang Qing deepened his voice. Yes, you can. Your East Gate controls the largest port trade in Shangcheng and has the strongest foundation among the four gangs because everyones business needs to involve you. So, you have the influence. Please help a brother out. North Gates down, and now West Gates almost done too. We are the legendary four Gates, you cant just watch us die.

Big Brother Chang, you also know that the underground worlds influence is weakening, and the right path is to immediately wash ourselves clean and get into legal businesses. The city officials all hope that the four Gates can disappear, despite how hard we are trying not to break the law. Your West Gate just got into trouble, and at this time, I think the most important thing for South Gate and us East Gate to do is not to get ourselves involved in this. Can you understand?

But you know very well that in the beginning, the operation to assassinate Xu Cheng was a solution planned together by the three Gates. Now that this tiger has bitten a huge chunk of meat off of West Gate and we are dying, can you really just stand by and watch it happen? Do you think that with Xu Chengs temper, after erasing North and West Gate, they will leave you two alone?

Why not? Theres no eternal enemy in this world, only when the benefits are not enough. If theres something to blame, then you can only blame it on your West Gate dealing in shady business these

years, doing all of that money-laundering.

Chang Qing snorted, Dont just bash us, are you implying that your East Gate didnt take advantage of your control over the port to smuggle? We all do shady business, or I wouldnt have asked you for help.

The other end of the line paused for a moment, and then he asked, You havent told me, where are you?

Chang Qing: If possible, I can come to you.

No, you think the police dont have eyes on you? Right now I cant possibly meet up with you. How about this. Give me your address, and I will get my guy to pick you up. He will find a way to get you out of the polices sight, and then we can talk.

Chang Qing: That works too, get your guy to come.

After hanging up, in a villa, Old Chen smiled as he put down his phone. Then, he said to his bodyguard, Get someone with a clean background over. Remember, you must get Chang Qing to sign, and then he must die!

The bodyguard standing behind him nodded respectfully and left.

After Xu Cheng left the bar, he got Li Chaos call. He nervously said, Boss, Chang Qings lawyer got killed at his place, and all the asset documents under Chang Qings name, which were in the lawyers hands, were taken.

Xu Cheng: Someone wants to fish in the troubled waters. Wheres Chang Qing right now?

Four Seasons Hotel. He used his lawyers ID and opened that room, so no one knows its him.

Xu Cheng directly drove his own car to the Four Seasons Hotel.

## **Chapter 129: Eating Popcorn**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After arriving at the Four Seasons hotel, Xu Cheng got off the car. He already knew which room Chang Qing was in, and he also knew that the underground money house and some other forces may come for Chang Qing. One billion dollars of debt was not a small number, and if Chang Qings life was put on a bounty list in the criminal underworld, the value would be over a couple million dollars for sure for the amount of money he owed other people.

In fact, that Old Chen of East Gate, who wanted to fish in troubled waters, had a simple plan, and it was to take this opportunity to kill Chang Qing. Then, not only could he give two casinos to the underground money house, he could also keep two while doing all of this as a favor to those that were after Chang Qing.

The four Gates indeed needed to forget about the past and reinvent themselves, or they would forever be tagged as criminal organizations. The collapse of the four Gates era might be the only way to get rid of that tag, so if the collapse of North Gate and West Gate could completely satisfy the officials, then East Gate wouldnt mind sacrificing those two. If the four Gates all stayed in power and dragged on the stalemate, then all four Gates would progress towards doom. So, sometimes, some people need to become cannon fodder.

So, Old Chen orchestrated all of this, instigating West Gate which already had a grudge with Xu Cheng to kill him after the fall of North Gate, hoping to get some face back for the four Gates.

But, Old Chen was smart because he only showed his approval but didnt participate. The whole thing was executed by Master Qin of West Gate. But, little did they expect that the little officer would not

be easy to deal with at all. Now, not only did the plan fall through, they also got bitten back. Just like a very low-key snake hiding in the forest; when he suddenly bites you, no one knows if the snakes poison was deadly or not. Right now, West Gate was in that state of waiting to find out.

Xu Cheng came to the floor Chang Qing was on. He activated his penetrating vision and looked into that room. What made him want to laugh was, that old fox wasnt inside. What a sly old man.

Then, Xu Cheng came to the lobby, showed his badge to the manager and then came with him to the surveillance room. From there, he saw the footage of Chang Qing checking in and also when he left. Just half an hour ago, he last appeared in the surveillance at the underground parking lot.

Not long after, a man in a trenchcoat went up in an elevator. After getting out, he immediately walked towards Chang Qings room. It was unknown why he had the room key, but he opened the door with ease while having a pair of gloves on. Then, he suddenly pulled out his gun and went into the room.

There was no one inside, and Xu Cheng saw the killer nonchalantly rummaging around the room. Then, he hid inside the bathroom, probably thinking about waiting for Chang Qing to get back and then killing him.

After awhile, another person came out from the elevator. He was in a pair of shades, which was quite odd to be wearing at night. He was in a suit and was carrying a file bag. He also had a master key and easily opened the door when he got to Chang Qings room.

It was a little dim inside, and the only light source was the neon lights from the high-rise buildings in the city shining into the building.

Seeing that no one was in the room, his keen senses as a hitman told him his target was probably hiding somewhere.

He began walking towards the washroom, and the killer in the trench coat hiding inside pointed his gun at the bathroom door. He was planning to shoot the moment the door opened.

The man in a suit wasn't in a hurry to open the door to the bathroom, as he played a little trick instead. He first turned on the light, and immediately, the bathroom became as bright as day, scaring the killer in the trench coat to instinctively pull the trigger at the door that was still closed. Then, the man in the suit suddenly turned the light off, and twisting the doorknob, he opened the door and began making consecutive shots towards the inside!

The killer in the trench coat was dying on the ground after taking a few hits, and that was when the man in the suit turned on the lights, making the shocking realization that the guy he killed wasn't Chang Qing!

Watching this, Xu Cheng had to admit that Chang Qing was pretty smart, as he knew to leak his whereabouts and check the reaction. Unexpectedly, within half an hour of giving away his whereabouts, two killers arrived.

After seeing this, Xu Cheng left the surveillance room and came to the elevator. As he saw the elevator from Chang Qing's floor come down, he pressed the down button. The elevator door opened, and inside stood the guy in the suit, still holding that file bag. That was the killer that had just killed the other hitman in the trenchcoat.

Xu Cheng noticed the subtle change in the killer's eyes, in which a hint of panic flashed past the moment he saw Xu Cheng. That meant the killer recognized him.

Xu Cheng just casually walked into the elevator and pressed the button for the underground parking level.

When the door closed, Xu Cheng looked at the killer through the reflection of the metallic door, and he faintly smiled. You nervous?

The killers eyes narrowed.

Xu Cheng continued, Dont think about pulling your gun. You already emptied your clip earlier and didnt reload.

The killers face changed dramatically as Xu Cheng turned around to look at him. As a professional killer, you dont count your bullets?

The killer suddenly moved, but Xu Chengs foot was a lot faster than his movement. After a loud bam, he directly kicked the killer into the wall of the elevator, causing him to start puking blood. The explosive strength from Xu Cheng was no joke, and one kick alone was enough to deprive this hitman of his ability to fight back.

When the elevator got to the underground parking level, Xu Cheng dragged that unconscious azz out and threw him into his car. Then, he headed in the direction of another van.

In that car, Chang Qing was in a call with Old Chen.

Chang Qing, whats the meaning of the video you sent? Old Chen was furious.

Chang Qing sneered. Nothing. I just wanted to tell you, we all arent doing this for the first day, so isnt it a bit cunning for you to pull something like this? Dont tell me the hitman in the suit wasnt sent by you. Tsk tsk, you want to kill me? But look, the guy your guy killed belongs to that side, right? Tell me, if I sent this video to those people, you will probably be in big trouble, right?

Old Chen: Chang Qing, I underestimated you, you old fox. Tell me, what do you want?

Chang Qing: Didnt I tell you? Get out there and stall those two forces for me, and let them know that I will give each of them one casino.

Old Chen gritted his teeth. Then what about me? What can I get



---

from this?

Chang Qing: If you came yourself, then maybe I would have had a sincere talk with you. But now, sorry, you can only run my errands for me for free. I will give you one night, and the planning is up to you. After tonight, I will be waiting for those two forces representatives to meet me to negotiate a truce. If you cant do it, then I will send this video to those people.

Then, Chang Qing directly hung up. At that moment, a voice suddenly sounded from his back seat. Mr. Chang.

Chang Qing immediately turned around and saw Xu Cheng sitting right behind him, since god knows when. His face immediately paled from shock. When did you come in?

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. Shouldnt you be asking what did you hear first?

## Chapter 130

Source: Webnovel

Hearing Xu Cheng's words, Chang Qing's face changed right away. **"You had been following me?"**

Xu Cheng said, **"You are indeed the head of the four kings of West Gate. Despite your old age, your brain is still alright. No wonder West Gate reached this level of scale, you four sure contributed a lot."**

Chang Qing's eyes narrowed. **"You found us four?"**

Xu Cheng: **"Aren't the other three arrested already? With that cargo ship captain's testimony, those people's charges are inescapable. But as for you, do you think you are guilty?"**

Chang Qing snorted, **"Guilty of what?"**

Xu Cheng smiled. **"Azure Dragon, Vermilion Bird, Black Tortoise, and White Tiger. You four became sworn brothers that year and all got a tattoo to show your faith towards the bond. But, I noticed that among the four, the Black Tortoise tattoo was missing. Mr. Chang, can you explain why that is to me?"**

Chang Qing's face changed dramatically, and he stared at Xu Cheng in shock. If he had a gun right now, he would kill Xu Cheng right away for sure! But, he had nothing.

After a long time, Chang Qing finally came to his senses. Then, he looked at Xu Cheng with hate. **"Initially, I thought you were just someone with all muscles and no brain, someone that were dumb enough to first offend North Gate and then West Gate. Now that I think about it, you really are a piece of work!"**

Not knowing if it was a compliment or something else, Xu Cheng didn't reject the comment. He just laughed. **"Back in the military, a soldier must catch a big fish to advance. The four Gates had been a pain in the azz of the government officials for years, and it would've been fine if you guys actually washed your hands clean and transitioned to only legal businesses. You have nothing but yourself to blame."**

Chang Qing snorted, **"The rules are dead, but the people are alive. With the same logic, the laws are dead, and it all depends on how you work it. As for you, I just regret not killing you earlier!"**

**"You talk like you didn't try to kill me. The assassin group you sent earlier is still having tea at the police station. You guys sure have guts, even daring to assassinate officers,"** Xu Cheng replied.

**"Not to mention a little officer, no matter how high your level is, you will get hurt if you get in someone's way!"** Chang Qing replied.

Xu Cheng sighed. **"So, it's not enough to just seize your businesses when dealing with guys like you. We must eradicate the roots too, or you guys will grow back just like weeds!"**

Chang Qing looked at him with disdain. **"I have to admit little brat, you got lucky and took down North Gate, and now you are trying to take down West Gate as well. But, let me tell you, even if you take down all four Gates, you won't eradicate the dark side of human hearts. With North Gate and our West Gate as precedents, you think East and South Gate wouldn't be on alert? The moment they decide to focus on dealing with a little team captain like you, you won't even know how you died!"**

Xu Cheng suddenly began laughing.

Chang Qing frowned. "**What are you laughing at?**"

Xu Cheng: "***I'm laughing at how familiar those words sound. The thugs of North Gate used to tell me that too back when I was just a patrol officer. Back then, they couldn't be more arrogant, as if killing me would be as easy as stepping on an ant. Faced with people like them, you don't have to argue because it's pointless, and I just like to answer with my actions. For thugs like them, I would arrest them whenever I saw them and then beat them if they didn't cooperate. Later on, they got beaten so much that they got scared. The lesson I learned was, when dealing with people like you guys, there's no need to get wordy. If talk is all that's needed to save your corroded hearts, then you wouldn't be the four Gates. The only solution is to fight first. In the past, maybe because of my title, even your lackeys looked down at me. But now, do you think I'm qualified to speak with you face to face?***"

At that moment, Xu Cheng mockingly glanced at Chang Qing, and Chang Qing faintly replied, "**Why do you have to deal with the four Gates? We have no grudges with you.**"

Xu Cheng: "***Isn't that simple? It's just that when you guys are doing your usual bullying of ordinary citizens, you accidentally bullied someone with a bad temper. I've always been looked down upon in my childhood, and when I went to the army, I told myself that I will teach whoever looks down on me again a lesson. After I got out of the army, I thought, if I'm going to make some changes to my life, then I should set a small goal first. For example, why not just erase all four Gates of Shangcheng first.***"

Chang Qing almost coughed up blood upon hearing this. How did the power giants that had been deeply rooted into Shangcheng for

centuries become a small goal in your mouth?

**"Little Brat, I wasn't even as arrogant as you when I first stepped into society."**

Xu Cheng sneered and looked at him with disdain. **"That's because you guys were on your bare feet, but I have the nation behind me. Isn't it obvious who can be more arrogant?"**

Poof.

This time, Chang Qing really wanted to cough up blood.

Xu Cheng: **"Cooperate with me."**

Chang Qing: **"Are you joking? You want me to cooperate with you? Is cooperating with you going to excuse me from jail time?"**

**"It's fine if you don't want to. You have two options. First, you can choose to not cooperate. However, know that I already got all the evidence of back when you and your three bros robbed the bank, caused a huge number of deaths and injuries, and then found four scapegoats to close the case. The charges you can get from that alone are enough to get you a death sentence. As for the second option, if you cooperate with me and fish out the big underground money house, then you can get some redemption and live out the rest of your life in prison."**

Chang Qing was furious. **"What's the difference then? My freedom is gone either way!"**

Xu Cheng smiled. **"Of course there's a difference. If you are alive, there will still be countless possibilities. But, if you are dead, then you truly lose everything. Just think about it, it's not hard to see why you four wanted to stay behind the**

---

***curtains to control West Gate. In fact, everyone will become more terrified of death as they grow older. You still have kids and grandkids, and if you are still alive, then you can at least see your families on a schedule. But if you choose the first option, then your crime from 20 years ago will surface, and what would your family think of you even after your death sentence? I don't even have to use that case from 20 years ago to give you the death sentence. How long do you think you can survive with how things are looking right now? Although you are blackmailing East Gate, that's just pushing yourself towards death even faster."***

## Chapter 131

Source: Webnovel

After hearing Xu Cheng's words, Chang Qing suddenly laughed. It was a bitter and pathetic laugh, as he never thought that things would one day come down to this for him.

***"Since you could track me down, that means the eyes from East Gate can also find me. If you want me to cooperate and get you the location of the underground money house, then we will have to see if you have the capabilities. I predict that, right now, East Gate and the underground money house's assassins are already on their way. You want me to cooperate? Okay, but that will depend on if you have what it takes to bring me back to the police HQ alive. To be honest, if those people really want me to die, then even with the help of the police, I will still die. That's why I sneered at your proposal."***

***"Get into my car, I will take you back to the police HQ,"*** Xu Cheng raised his eyebrows and said.

Chang Qing: ***"Can I trust you?"***

Xu Cheng: ***"Do you have any other options right now?"***

As he said this, he got off the car and unlocked his own.

Chang Qing was still hesitating when Xu Cheng drove the car to his and said, ***"Taking down two Gates is enough to scare the other two into behaving better in the future, and that's basically what I wanted. If you decline, then I won't be at any loss. I will give you 10 seconds to think, and when that time's up, I'm leaving. Before South Gate can protect you, you will die here first."***

Chang Qing's pupils slightly shrunk, and within three seconds, he popped into the passenger seat, but Xu Cheng said, "**Go sit in the back. There is more room there for you to hide.**"

Chang Qing then popped into the back seat.

Xu Cheng started the car and drove out of the parking lot, almost running right into a van.

Chang Qing instinctively lowered his head. In that van, a scar-faced man stopped before Xu Cheng's car and stared at him for a while. Finally, Xu Cheng honked the horn. "**Please move out of the way.**"

Scarface put the car in reverse and moved, and Xu Cheng's car passed right by his. Scarface raised his phone and said, "**It's a Santana, license plate \*\*\*\*\*, The target should be in the car. Don't let them get back to the police station. It's up to you guys now.**"

"**Got it.**"

"**Got it.**"

Xu Cheng heard the conversation on the van, and he directly stepped on the gas. When he got to an intersection in the main road, he stopped to wait for red light. Just then, a sedan from the other side drove straight towards him. Xu Cheng instinctively put the drive in reverse and stepped on the gas, making the car immediately back up and drift about 360 degrees to dodge the sedan. Then, without waiting for the red light, Xu Cheng stepped on the gas again and charged straight forward.

After that sedan missed, it turned around right away and followed right after.

"**They are travelling north on Jiaoling Road, intercept him!**" the killer inside the sedan said to the mic.



Xu Cheng dodged two more sedans that were deliberately trying to cause an accident and headed forward. Just then, a giant truck came over and began making a turn. Due to its long body, the entire street was temporarily blocked off.

Chang Qing's face changed right away at the sight of this. **"That's East Gate's truck!"**

Xu Cheng obviously wouldn't try to hit that truck's body with his little sh8tbox. He had no choice but to step on the brakes, borrowing that momentum to make a 180-degree drift and preparing to go back the way he came from.

But, who knew that the sedan that initially tried to run into them also caught up.

**"Are we going to die here?"** Chang Qing's voice was trembling.

Xu Cheng: **"He knows I'm an officer, right?"**

Chang Qing: **"They are doing this because you are the police officer! It's basically killing two birds with one stone, don't you get it? Once you die, then the other two Gates will have nothing to worry about, and the whole storm will calm. And if I die, then I won't have the chance to expose them."**

Xu Cheng suddenly changed gears, and then he stepped on the brakes and the gas at the same time. The wheels began spinning on the spot, rubbing out white smoke. At that instant, Xu Cheng let go of the brakes, and the hundred-horsepower engine shot the car forward like a mustang out of the gate.

Chang Qing saw Xu Cheng actually wanted to go directly head on with that assassin's sedan, and his face immediately lost color. **"Are you crazy?"**

Xu Cheng wasn't nervous at all as he said to Chang Qing, **"Hold on tight. My car's modified, there are airbags, but it will be up to**

---

***your luck if you can survive or not."***

On the other side, the assassin in the sedan didn't expect Xu Cheng to charge towards him at all. When he saw Xu Cheng's sedan speeding towards him like a bullet, his face slightly changed.

***"What is he doing?"***

Does he want to commit suicide and take me down with him?

Does he really dare?

At that thought, the hitman gritted his teeth. He believed that Xu Cheng definitely wouldn't have the guts! So, he stepped on the gas and also began speeding towards Xu Cheng.

If the two of them were to collide at that speed, they would definitely die! No matter how safe the car was, it would be completely destroyed under such a violent impact. Not to mention the people inside, the whole car would be scrapped!

The two cars were getting closer by the second.

Chang Qing could barely breathe, and he wanted to immediately open the door and duck and roll. Who knew that the door would be locked, and he couldn't even kick it open.

Xu Cheng's eyes were locked at the front, and his speed wasn't slowing down at all. The two cars were only about a few hundred meters away, and there were only a dozen seconds left until impact.

Although a dozen seconds seems to be not that short, it was a long and gruesome moment of suffering for Chang Qing and that hitman. The killer's hand on the wheel gripped tighter and tighter, and he didn't believe Xu Cheng would really hit him!

He didn't believe it!

---

There were only about a few seconds left!

The killer's eyes stared wide open, and when there were only about 2 seconds left, he became scared! He really was scared! Assassins weren't afraid of death, but it must be worth it. Normally, they were the ones doing the killing, and those that got taken down with the target clearly weren't good at their jobs. So, when he ran into a madman that clearly wasn't afraid of death, he got scared, really scared!

Chang Qing's hands were tightly gripped onto the grab handle above his head and he had his eyes shut, not daring to look at the brutal tragedy that was about to take place. His heart almost jumped up to his throat.

Just one second before the two cars were about to collide into each other, Xu Cheng was still not thinking about moving out of the way. He even crazily let go off the steering wheel, with his hands up high as he revealed a madman-like smile. Seeing that crazy and creepy smile through the car's transparent windshield, the assassin's heart trembled!

This bastard really didn't mind committing suicide!

He even let go off the wheel and drove the car straight towards him!

Suddenly, the assassin couldn't stand the torment anymore. He gritted his teeth as he swirled the vehicle out of the way immediately.

But with the killer moving out of the way, Xu Cheng's car directly rushed past him into the distance, leaving behind the killer covered in cold sweat, who gritted his teeth as he muttered, "**He's crazy!**"

## **Chapter 132: Do I Have Any Other Options?**

Source: Noodletown Translated

When Chang Qing opened his eyes again, he had almost suffocated from holding his breath. He only dared to open them after hearing the squeaky tire noises of the other car. Seeing that the car he was in had passed through safely but still being terrified, he immediately cursed at Xu Cheng, Are you trying to kill yourself?

Xu Cheng glanced at Chang Qing from the rear view mirror and said in disdain, Cant stand this kind of pressure? How did you guys rule the streets earlier?

Chang Qing didnt know how to refute that remark for a while, but his mouth was still trembling as he said, Arent you scared?

I am, Xu Cheng frankly said, but the assassins are even more scared than me. Normally, its the assassins that do the killing, and if they could think of another way to take down their target, then they for sure wouldnt pick the way that involves them dying as well. So, this guy isnt dumb enough to trade his own life for our lives.

Chang Qing looked at Xu Chengs back and slowly said, What did you do before all this? Ive never heard of you. It seems like its no coincidence that North Gate and West Gate fell to their current states.

Xu Chengs tone reeked of disdain. I turned your precious West Gate upside down. You are probably desperate to skin me alive and drink my blood, but instead, you are complimenting me. Do you think I dont know you are trying to buff my confidence so I drop my guard against you?

Chang Qing sighed. A guy at your age shouldnt have this kind of intelligence.

Xu Cheng: I was forced to have it.

The car stopped at an intersection waiting for red light, and at that moment, a cross-country motorcycle came up from the rear. The motorcycle rider was wearing a helmet and was fully covered in a special suit. Under normal circumstances, it wasnt odd at all. But it was in the middle of the night with no sun, and he also just happened to park right beside Xu Chengs car instead of anyone elses. This raised a red flag for Xu Cheng.

Before Chang Qing could even react to the rider, Xu Cheng noticed that he was reaching into his jacket to pull out something. Suddenly, Xu Cheng slammed open the door, knocking the motorcycle rider down onto the ground, and the pistol he was reaching for subsequently dropped to the ground.

Xu Cheng immediately stepped on the gas and took off as the light turned green.

Looking at the killer on the ground behind them, Chang Qings heart was still pounding hard. How did you know he was after us?

Xu Cheng continued on driving as he said, We werent the first ones waiting at the red light, there were still two cars in front of us. As a motorcyclist, he could just go up and stop beside the first car, yet he chose to stop right beside us. Of course he was suspicious.

In fact, Xu Chengs eyes already saw the gun on that killer, so he knocked him over before he had the chance to pull it out!

Chang Qings heart was pounding. Looks like East Gate wants me dead too, why arent the people of South Gate here yet.

Xu Cheng sneered, If they are going to be here, they wouldve came a long time ago. You really think you can rely on South Gate?

East Gate and the underground money house wont let us successfully go back to the Police HQ tonight.

Chang Qing was really nervous and he quickly moved over and said in a hoarse voice, Officer Xu, you said you would protect me.

Xu Cheng: I didnt say that. I just said if you give the police what they want, they will save you from the death penalty, but you still get a life-sentence. You can also choose to not cooperate.

Just as he said that, at the turn, a truck suddenly charged right at them.

Xu Chengs powerful vision had noticed it a long time ago, and he immediately turned the steering wheel to avoid the impact of that truck and drove off into another direction. The truck also turned around quickly and went after it. It was clear that they didnt plan on letting Xu Cheng off this easily and get back to the Police HQ.

How much longer until we get back? Chang Qing anxiously asked Xu Cheng.

At least three more crossroads, so about 5 kilometers.

Just as he said that, the car violently shook. The truck behind them was already bumping into Xu Chengs car. There were quite a lot of cars on the road so Xu Cheng couldnt drive too fast, thus the truck was able to quickly catch up to them and bump them.

Xu Cheng immediately began analyzing all the road sections in front of them, and he saw that there was an alley that could lead directly to another main road.

It looks like they had planned from the beginning to force us to leave the main road leading to the Police HQ, making it easier for them to take care of us in a more remote place, Xu Cheng quickly said.

The main roads were wide and large, so it wasn't convenient for killers to carry out assassinations. There would also be too many traffic police patrols on those road sections.

Seeing the alley coming up, Xu Cheng suddenly turned the steering wheel, driving the car into the alley.

The truck immediately followed behind, but then the driver realized it was a narrow alley; the truck's body was too big and got stuck.

Fack! The killer cursed as he picked up the phone and said, He's driving towards the mainroad. Hurry and block off the other end of the alley.

Xu Cheng underestimated the killers that East Gate had trained over the years. He didn't expect that although low in numbers, their operations had great synergy. Clearly, the string of assassination attempts on the road were very natural and they were right on point in terms of timing and location. Just the past 3 times alone, if Xu Cheng wasn't being careful, it would've ended in a horrible traffic accident. More importantly, the killers also didn't reveal their faces.

Looks like it's quite easy for these guys to kill whoever they want, even the police won't be able to do anything about it if they just push it onto traffic accidents, Xu Cheng sighed.

Chang Qing also said with a weak voice, I didn't expect to receive this treatment one day too.

Just as he said that, he noticed Xu Cheng's car suddenly coming to a stop. He immediately looked up, and then his face was pale, because the other end of the valley was already blocked off by a van.

Then, three people came out of the van. Since it was night time, the alley was very dark and their faces were covered by shadows. But Chang Qing knew that these three were all killers.

Chang Qing suddenly began laughing. I didn't expect to die and

also be able to drag you down to hell with me. Thats not a bad ending. You destroyed West Gate, so taking you down with me isnt a bad option too.

Xu Cheng felt that this guy was probably going a bit crazy thinking that he couldnt live anymore, so he tried to comfort him. Im an officer, they wont just come at me this directly, right?

Chang Qing sneered, At this time, those people were all desperate to kill you. Who knows if you are going to go after East Gate after taking down West Gate.

Xu Cheng: About what I said earlier, did you make a decision? Are you planning to die here or live in prison?

Chang Qing looked at him and said, At this time, do I have any choice other than death?

Xu Cheng: Yes.



## **Chapter 133: I Definitely Wouldnt Want To Provoke You**

Source: Noodletown Translated

I do?

Chang Qing narrowed his eyes. How do you still have the confidence to say that at a time like this? You dont think they dare to kill you? Even if you called for backup right now, your men will only come here to find you dead on the ground.

Xu Cheng said to him, Just stay in the car, dont come out.

Then, Xu Cheng got out of the car. Looking at the three men in trench coats in the dark alley, Xu Cheng could see the guns by their waists.

Before dying, can you tell me if you guys were sent by East Gate or the underground money house?

The assassin leading the group said in broken Huaxia language, Why do you care? Why not go see the hell king with that question and ask him yourself?

Xu Cheng: Im just a really curious guy. Since I was a kid, I would always try to get to the bottom of everything. If you guys dont tell me, then I really wont be able to die with a smile. But hearing your accent, I think I know the answer. If Im not wrong, you guys are probably from the Wei Nation. You guys work for the underground money house and Mr. Hetian, right?

The killer sneered, Looks like it wasnt just luck that you were able to take down North and West Gate. You are qualified to win our respect, and killing you wont damage our reputation.

Xu Cheng: Why must you guys kill Chang Qing?

Killer: You seized more than a billion yuan in cash. With such a loss, do you think this guy still has a reason to live?

Just at that moment, Chang Qing popped his head out of the car and shouted, I still have four casino licenses, we can still discuss!

Shut up! Xu Cheng looked back and glared at him.

That killer laughed in disdain. Mr. Chang, you know how things work. Didn't you hear about your lawyer dying last night at home?

Chang Qing's face slightly changed.

The killer continued to talk mockingly, After you die, wouldn't everything be set if we just put your finger print on those documents?

Chang Qing took out his trump card and said, I still have the footage of the East Gate hitman killing the South Asian drug lord's hitman. I can send the footage to the drug lord, and by then, East Gate won't be able to face the drug lord too.

The killer immediately laughed upon hearing that. Mr. Chang, you also said that you have four casino licenses. Then, how about I try to split the pie? One for the underground money house, one for the drug lord, one for East Gate, and one for South Gate. Do you think that's just enough?

Chang Qing's face drastically changed. What did you just say? South Gate too?

Killer: Yeah, don't you find it odd that we knew exactly where you were? You asked South Gate for help and told them your whereabouts, and South Gate knew they couldn't afford to offend three parties. So, instead of eating the heart-wrenching cake by themselves, they thought it would be better to share. Then, they

leaked us your whereabouts.

Chang Qing was stunned as he sat in the car, looking dejected.

At this moment, Xu Cheng laughed. He looked at Chang Qing and mocked, Is that the so-called brotherhood on the streets? I dont see brotherhood, but I do see betrayal, each one bigger than the one other!

Chang Qing bitterly smiled. Looks like we will both meet our ends here. You arent better off yourself.

Not necessarily, Xu Cheng said as he came to the side of his car. Suddenly summoning beast-like strength, he grabbed the door and roared with a deep voice, completely dragging the door off of the car, shocking everyone at the scene.

Xu Cheng held the door up in front of me and used it like a shield. Seeing the three killers that were still dumbfounded, he laughed as he said, Didnt expect that?

The three killers immediately pulled out their guns and began shooting. Thank god they were only using pistol bullets and couldnt penetrate the reinforced door Xu Cheng had pulled off his car. The bullets created sparks as they bounced off of the car door, leaving Xu Cheng completely unharmed.

The three killers immediately fired a few shots at Xu Chengs lower half body, which was still exposed. Xu Chengs ultrasonic hearing immediately caught the trajectory of those bullets, and lowering the car door, he kneeled down on one knee and blocked another wave of bullets.

15 bullets! Xu Cheng silently counted the number of shots fired, and he checked with his penetrating vision and saw that there were indeed no more bullets in their magazines. A pistol of that type should have 6 bullets each for a total of 18 bullets. Now, they fired

15, which mean there were still 3 bullets unused and they were in the chambers!

Xu Cheng tried to trick them and suddenly stood up, causing those three killers to nervously fire the remaining bullets right away at Xu Chengs legs. Xu Cheng immediately lowered his car door and blocked the remaining 3 bullets.

At that moment, he stood up, moved the door to the side, and smiled at them. You guys done?

Those three paused for a second, and when they tried to pull the trigger again, they realized they were out of bullets!

None of them could fire another shot!

Those three were truly shocked, how did Xu Cheng know they were out of bullets?

Could it be that under the intense bullet rain, he was still able to calmly count the shots fired?

At the thought of this, the three assassins couldnt help but feel a chill down their backs.

Immediately, they reached into their trench coats for another magazine to reload, but why would Xu Cheng gave them this kind of opportunity? He lifted the door which he had been using as a shield, and then he threw it like a lead ball, from a dozen meters away, sending the door that was full of dents flying furiously over.

The three killers completely didnt expect Xu Chengs arm strength to be this terrifying. That car door didnt decelerate at all in the air nor travel in an arc, it just flew straight at them. The rectangular door was even spinning like a frisbee, scaring the crap out of the three killers that were trying to reload.

One person reacted quickly and instinctively squatted down, but

the other two didn't react in time. Just when they finished reloading and were about to shoot, they felt a shadow in front of them before getting slammed by a giant metal door in the chest. Puking out blood, they were crushed under the door and couldn't even get up.

And when the killer that managed to dodge it lifted his arm to aim at Xu Cheng, he shockingly found Xu Cheng, who had been dozens of meters away from him a second ago, was right in front of him. Xu Cheng grabbed his hand right away and twisted it.

With a cracking sound, the killer's miserable cry broke out from the alley.

His broken hand lost all grip, and Xu Cheng immediately grabbed the falling gun and smacked him on his temple, knocking him unconscious.

Xu Cheng put the pistol in his bag, and then he turned around to look at the dumbfounded Chang Qing and said, "Hurry and come over to help carry these guys. I need to take them back to the police station too."

Chang Qing swallowed his saliva, walked over, and looked at Xu Cheng as if he was looking at a monster.

"If I can be given another chance, I definitely wouldn't let West Gate provoke you!" Chang Qing said as his heart was jumping around in his chest.

## **Chapter 134: This Person Must Die!**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After dragging those three people back into their van, Xu Cheng left his sedan there and drove the van back to the police HQ.

Shortly after they left, other killers began arriving batch after batch into the dark alley and saw Xu Chengs parked car. However, when they walked over, they didnt see anyone.

At this moment, some of them began calling those three killers that were supposed to block Xu Cheng off here, but the one that picked up the phone was a strangers voice. If you want to see your colleagues, you can come to the police HQ to visit them.

Then, the call ended, leaving the killers standing blankly there, not knowing what to do. After realizing what had happened, they called Boss Chen of East Gate.

Boss, we couldnt stop them. They already headed to the police HQ.

Fack! Boss Chen swore in a deep voice and then hung up.

Inside the living room, there were two other people sitting there and drinking wine. Hearing the swearing, a bald man looked curiously at Boss Chen and asked, Failed?

Boss Chen faintly nodded.

A hint of disappointment flashed past the bald mans eyes. He looked at Boss Chen and the other guy and snorted, What do we do now? If he confesses and exposes our dark history, what will happen to us? I gave you guys his whereabouts, and you guys confidently promised that you could take care of him, but whats happening now? If he gets angry at us betraying him and shakes out our South Gates

---

secrets too, then what are we going to do?

The other man with a small beard above his mouth, Mr. Hetian, waved his hand and said, Calm down, Mr. Wen Nan. Your Shangcheng is just a city that never sleeps, what secrets are you afraid of getting exposed? West Gate and East Gates business natures are different, what are you South Gate afraid of?

The bald guy Wen Nan said, I shouldnt have involved myself in this. If the police finds out that I was involved as well, it would be too easy if they want to screw South Gate over. Just by doing some articles on the food and health safety issues, that one-stop restaurant street will be affected. Besides, whos going to believe it if we say theres nothing dirty going on in the spa establishments of our never-sleeping city district? Screw this, if you guys cant kill that sly old man Chang Qing, then South Gate will no longer involve itself in this. Goodbye.

Right after Wen Nan said that, he drank the rest of his wine, slammed the door, and left, leaving East Gates boss Mr. Chen and underground money house boss Mr. Hetian looking at each other.

Mr. Hetian snorted, Although the four Gates were able to survive until today, I see that a lot of the elders are scared. There are only a few left that still have the same courage and capabilities as before. Is Mr. Wen Nan scared now?

Both North Gate and West Gate got destroyed one after another in less than half month, anyone would be scared. Old Chen took a drag of his cigar and said, Im just really curious about one person right now.

Mr. Hetian said, That police tiger guy that became so famous in just 2 months?

Old Chen nodded. When North Gate was destroyed, we heard rumors that there was a rookie policeman who was described like a

tiger. The four Gates had deeply rooted themselves into the city, and it could be said that Shangcheng has at least 50 years of history where the government and police werent in control at all. The streets said this guy was like a tiger and represented the officials in taking back control of the land. When we heard those words, me, East Gate, and West Gates people all snorted. How would we tolerate someone like him!

Speaking of this, Old Chen shook his head. But I didnt expect that this police officers abilities would be a bit beyond my wildest expectations. Within half a month, he didnt show any warnings before beating West Gate half to death, and every move was so clean. Three of the bosses were arrested and there has been no news of what happened to them afterwards. The only one left was forced into a corner like this. West Gate didnt even know how they were destroyed. It was as if this young man didnt really do anything, but also did everything. The guy was very domineering, and apparently he wasnt even satisfied with just taking care of West Gate. He wouldnt even tolerate the remaining cake to be split amongst us. Our men came to report that it was the same guy that was escorting Chang Qing today. That guys definitely not simple; the entire operation planned by our assassins failed and we even lost 3 men. If they find evidence to solidify the charges against us of attempting to assassinate the criminal investigation units team captain, then the result will be very serious.

Mr. Hetian snorted, Do you know? Back in our Wei Nation, our Sanko Syndicate would never be as cowardly as you guys!

Mr. Hetian, you dont have to provoke us. Right now, Chang Qing has limited evidence against us and wont be able to take us down in a short amount of time. But you, you should really think about yourself. You still havent told me how much money you lost to get furious enough to demand Chang Qing die.

Mr. Hetians face turned dark as he said, Two of our big clients that



wanted to launder 1.5 billion dollars were directly captured by the police in the casino. Then, Chang Qing used our transaction records with the casino to blackmail me into letting him borrow 1.5 billion from my own reserves to pay the clients first. But, everything was seized at your East Gates port. I heard the transaction records also fell into the hands of the police. If Chang Qing doesnt die, then it will be me who dies! If I cannot pay back the money he lost, then I can only commit suicide to redeem my sins! So, only the license of the four casinos left by Chang Qing can save me and also pay back my debt to my two clients. Or else, do you know how many times they can kill me? Tell me, Brother Chen, how can I still let Chang Qing live? You know as well, right after the case with West Gate ends, it will be your East Gates turn. So, right now, whether that mans a tiger or a rookie, hes the enemy for the both of us. If he doesnt die, will either of us be able to get a good night sleep? Now, the transaction records of my underground money house are in the hands of the police, and he also got your ports manager. With a tough interrogation session, who knows what secret your mans going to give up to them. Besides, if Chang Qing lives through tonight, he will for sure cooperate with the police to take your East Gate down first, considering everything you did to him. Then, Im afraid that the next Gate to fall will probably be East Gate!

You think I dont know? Boss Chen shouted, But Im afraid you still dont know how terrifying this police officer is. Havent you thought about how the police was able to seize all of the black money at West Gate? Why that even though the port was my territory, he could still find out you were transporting black money on a specific night and seize it as well? Even with all your money well-hidden, he was still able to dig all of it out? Why does it seem like everythings in his control? Just like tonight, you think he wouldnt know that we were trying to team up to split West Gates assets? But, he was still able to safely take Chang Qing back to the police HQ. If you think about all this, you will notice, this guys probably not ordinary at all!

Mr. Hetian narrowed his eyes. He sighed, and then he said in a

---

deep voice, This wont work. We cant let this person continue investigating. He must die!

## **Chapter 135: Incoming Revenge**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Boss Chen: Thats right. I mean, the four Gates can live or die, but we will definitely not end in this humiliating way and make this police tiger a hero. He must die! I definitely wont let our four Gates become the background of some characters story when people talk about it, especially when the guys just a rookie! I dont care where he came from or what he used to do, but since he came to Shangcheng, he will have to play by our rules. North and West Gate may be cowards, but I will let everyone know that the police tiger is nothing but a kitty in front of me!

Hetian looked at him, a bit surprised, and asked, If you also want to kill him, why not get South Gate involved into this too?

South Gates in the food and retail business, and plus the nightclubs or spa places, they took the shortcut of sucking up to the officials in order for their businesses to run smoothly. Right now, the one party they shouldnt offend the most is the government, so they are obviously afraid of getting into trouble. Their sharp spirit had long since been worn down, of course we wont be able to rely on them. But thats fine, that just means theres one less to share the cake. Other people might be scared, but as the head of the four Gates, East Gate isnt!

Achoo!

In the evening, Xu Cheng made a big sneeze the moment he got home.

Shen Yao who had been watching a romance TV show saw him and asked, Caught a cold?

Xu Cheng rubbed his nose and said, Nope, someone probably

cursed me behind my back.

Ran Jing walked in from the balcony in her tight blue tank top. She flicked her hair and interjected, You took down two Gates in Shangcheng, it would be abnormal if no one was cursing you behind your back.

Speaking of what Xu Cheng had been doing lately, Shen Yao was curious but also concerned as she asked, You are not scared that they will feel too anxious about being forced into a corner and try to kill you?

Xu Cheng smiled and replied, Didnt they already try? You are saying it as if the people that came to the hospital to assassinate me wasnt sent by them.

Just then, Shen Yao remembered that when Xu Cheng was hospitalized, there were indeed some assassins that came in and tried to kill him. She actually forgot, and then she said, Tsk tsk, is your profession always so dangerous?

Ran Jing laughed and said, Not necessarily. It depending on the kind of merits you seek. Xu Cheng has a big appetite and went after the four Gates right after getting hired. Isnt that the equivalent of walking on knives? Look at how chill we have it, we just deal with little shrimps, and they are the ones that are scared of us. But the four Gates are different; they have claws, and they can be very fierce if you touch their cake.

I killed one Gate, and left another Gate half dead in prison, can you tell me if I still have a way out? Xu Cheng said as he took off his jacket and headed to the washroom to wash his face. However, at that moment, the lights in the entire unit suddenly went off and flashed back on. It seemed like the power breaker jumped, but the lights did immediately come back up.

Having lived here for so long, Xu Cheng was very familiar with the

property management side of this building. Something like this had never happened before, and his intuition was telling him that something was off.

Immediately, he closed his eyes, and when he opened them again, his penetrating vision was activated. He directly began scanning the entire building, specifically looking for the power room. Very quickly, he spotted a few sketchy people doing something to the elevator. Although they were in technician overalls, Xu Cheng was sure that they were not doing maintenance to the elevator.

Also, in the power room, the security guard seemed to have been knocked unconscious. At the underground parking lot, there was also a guy checking out Xu Cheng's car and confirming in a call that Xu Cheng should be upstairs.

Xu Cheng quickly wiped his face dry, came out from the bathroom, and said, Shen Yao, for your safety, I still think you should move out.

Why? Shen Yao wasn't happy.

I have a feeling that, to stop me from digging deeper, East Gate and the people from the underground money house won't stop until I'm dead. I'm fine, but I just don't want to drag the people beside me into this.

Shen Yao wanted to retort angrily, but upon hearing Xu Cheng's people beside me comment, her tone immediately softened as her face blushed. I'm not someone special to you, why would they target me? Could it be you are worried about me?

Xu Cheng coughed. I just don't want you to get dragged into this. These guys are real criminals that are willing to do anything, and as long as they can hurt me, they will lay their hands on you just because you are living with me. Although it won't really affect me, since I was the one that stirred up the storm, I still don't want anything to happen to you because of me.

Shen Yao then looked at Ran Jing. Then why doesnt she have to move out?

Ran Jing said proudly, Im a police officer. If they come at me, then they are basically going against the entire police system. Just dealing with one officer is enough of a headache for them, they wouldnt want to screw themselves even more by dragging me into this too.

If thats the case, then dont worry about me, Shen Yao snorted and replied, Im going to live wherever I want. Since me getting kidnapped wont be enough to threaten you anyways, then you dont need to mind where Im living.

Xu Cheng rolled his eyes at her. Im afraid that if you die, then I cant get my money back from the underground money house.

You! Shen Yaos eyebrows immediately raised as she glared at Xu Cheng. Gritting her teeth, she shouted, Xu Cheng, you donkey!

Xu Cheng then looked at Ran Jing and said, You have to move too.

Ran Jings eyes stared wide open as she asked, Why? Im not scared of those people looking for trouble.

Shen Yao: Hes kicking us out, why are you still so thick-skinned? Humph! Ran Jing, lets go.

Then, she threw the cushion she was hugging onto the sofa and went back to her room. Not long after, she came out with her suitcase and coat. She stood by the door and said, You think I want to live here? We will move out right away!

Seeing how Shen Yao was seriously angry, Ran Jing looked at Xu Cheng again. Xu Cheng gave her the look to leave first, Ran Jing read the unusual feeling from Xu Chengs eyes and immediately said, Okay, Shen Yao, lets go.

Before the two women even opened the door, Xu Cheng said to

Ran Jing, Dont use the elevator.

Shen Yao was even more pissed. She immediately stared into Xu Chengs eyes and said, You own the elevator too? I cant use it just because you said I cant? You know what floor we are on? Im in high heels, you want me to take the stairs?

Xu Cheng looked at Ran Jing and said, In short, just dont take the elevator.

Seeing how serious he was, Ran Jing nodded and left with Shen Yao.

Dragging her luggage, Shen Yao couldnt be more pissed. This bastard, hes so ungrateful! I helped him so many times but he still has the heart of a stone! If anything, we are both so beautiful, yet hes the one that feels like he was wronged to room with us! Humph! Im so angry! Ive never seen a man with a negative EQ like him! No wonder hes still single!

Ran Jing looked at her and teased, Didnt you prepare to be his girlfriend?

Humph! Originally I did, but now I definitely dont want to anymore. Why are you still in the mood to tease me!

Ran Jing laughed. She didnt really take it to heart that Xu Cheng was kicking them out. Lets just go.

In fact, Shen Yao didnt want to go, and she was putting on that whole act just for Xu Cheng. She thought Xu Cheng was going to regret what he said and ask her to stay, but that donkey actually locked the door behind them from the inside! Now Shen Yao was just fuming.

When she gritted her teeth and walked to the elevator, Ran Jing took the luggage from her hand and said, Lets take the stairs.

---

Shen Yao was basically steaming from the top of her head due to anger. Why? Just because he owns the whole building? Holy crap, he says not to use it and you really are going to just listen to him?

As she said that, she also saw that the elevators indicator light seemed to be off, which meant that the elevator was not in service at the moment!

Ran Jing suddenly got a bad feeling. She dragged Shen Yao and said, Lets hurry up and get out first.



## **Chapter 136: Hide And Seek**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Even if Shen Yao was stupid, she could still feel that something was wrong. When she was dragged down the stairs by Ran Jing, she anxiously asked, What about Xu Cheng? We cant just leave him.

Ran Jing: He has all kinds of means to get out of the situation, and us being present would only hinder him. Now, its a sensitive period so the assassins would for sure kill everyone at the scene, so he would only be worry-free if we leave him.

Before Shen Yao could talk again, Ran Jing heard someone coming up the stairs and immediately shushed her.

At that moment, the two arrived at the 10th floor and walked right past a guy in a trench coat.

At first, Shen Yao didnt feel anything was off, but when she walked past him, she caught a glimpse of the scar on that mans face. She immediately felt a chill down her spine upon realizing that he was a killer!

Ran Jing helped her stay on her feet with her arm around her shoulder so she didnt appear too scared and expose themselves. The killer just glanced at the two of them and continued to go upstairs.

A while after that killer left, Shen Yao hurriedly wanted to say something, but Ran Jing immediately covered her mouth because another batch of assassins were coming up. This time, there were 4 of them. Shen Yaos pupils enlarged and she couldnt be more worried. So many people came to take Xu Chengs life, would he be fine?

The two controlled their emotions really well and pretended to be just some random home owners here, not paying too much attention

to the killers. The killers also briefly glanced at them and let them through.

After exiting the building, Shen Yao immediately grabbed onto Ran Jings clothes and said, Those people are assassins, right?

Ran Jing nodded. Xu Cheng probably knew there would be danger tonight, and that was why he kicked us out.

Ah, I thought he was really chasing us out, how could I have been so stupid! Shen Yao nervously said, Lets call the police first, I think Xu Chengs going to be in trouble with so many people after him.

Ran Jing said, worried as well, There were even more. The five people we saw was just one stairway. If they already tampered with the elevators, then they would probably have people block the other stairway in the condo. That might not be all of them too

Shen Yaos face changed upon hearing this. Oh crap, lets call the police right now. Xu Cheng should be able to stall this out a bit.

Ran Jing nodded and first led Shen Yao away from the condo before calling the criminal police unit over.

At the top floor, Xu Cheng rushed into his room, took out his pistol, and counted the bullets. He only had 6 rounds, and with his penetrating vision, he saw at least 9 people coming up from the two stairways. On top of that, there were at least 5 people waiting at the two stairway entrances. How did Xu Cheng know those people were here to kill him? Because each of them had a gun on them. Knowing that he wouldnt have enough bullets, he picked up two fruit knives and hid them in his sleeves. Then, after counting when those guys would arrive, he set a timer on an alarm with an LED screen and then placed it at the most noticeable spot in the living room.

When the assassins finally arrived at the highest floor, they looked at Xu Chengs unit and said to their accomplices through the mic, You

sure hes in there?

Probably hearing all the noise, the pair of killers on the other end immediately ran through the corridor towards the stairway Xu Cheng was at. Xu Cheng just nonchalantly stood by the door, and when the two killers ran past them into the stairway, he shot both of them in the leg from behind.

The two guys immediately lost their balance after getting shot and fell to the ground. When they tried to turn around and shoot at Xu Cheng, he already pulled his triggers again and shot away the guns in their hands!

The two of them still wanted to fight back, Xu Cheng just kicked one of them over and then punched the other one in the face, knocking both unconscious.

After all that, Xu Cheng finally let out a sigh of relief and walked down the stairs.

When he got to the condos lobby, Ran Jings backup also arrived. Some of them immediately saluted upon seeing him. Captain Xu, are you alright?

Xu Cheng gestured with his head for them to go in.

The officers nodded and went up the stairs.

Xu Cheng, are you okay? Shen Yao and Ran Jing crossed the warning line and immediately asked Xu Cheng.

Xu Cheng nodded his head. All good.

Ran Jing looked at Xu Cheng and asked, All taken care of?

Xu Cheng nodded again. The first wave was, but I dont know if they will send more in the future.

Holy crap, these guys are just too wild! Ran Jing muttered, Do they think they are above the law or something? Are they officially declaring war against the police now?

Why didnt you tell me that there was danger? I even packed all my stuff, now Im embarrassed Shen Yao scolded Xu Cheng.

Xu Cheng bitterly smiled. I know you like to join in on parties, so you wouldnt leave until I kicked you out. But its good that you finished packing too, we still dont know if they will send more people so you should find another place to live for the time being.

Shen Yao looked at him and said, Then you can come back to my house for a while, we have a very professional security detail so its very safe. Since you let me live at your place for so long, count this as me showing you gratitude by inviting you over to my place.

Ran Jing agreed, Yeah, just listen to Yaoyao and go live at her place for a while.

Shen Yao: You should come as well. You obviously cant live at this place too. Before the four Gates case ends, both of you should move to my place. Later on, you can find some other place after this is all over.

Xu Cheng: Are your parents going to be okay with it?

Shen Yao raised her eyebrows. If they dare to have an opinion, then I wont ever go back again.

Ran Jing: Okay, then bring Xu Cheng back first. I have to stay behind to clean up the mess and write a report.

Xu Cheng and Shen Yao nodded and then left.

Ran Jing turned around and went to the crime scene. At this moment, the whole condo was locked down and all suspicious personnel were arrested. Seeing her come up, the officer in the lead

---

reported, Captain Ran, we still need to fix the elevator.

Ran Jing nodded. No civilians got hurt, right?

Officer: Not really, but Captain Ran, you just talked to Captain Xu, is he really fine? Did he not get hurt or something?

Ran Jing was curious. Why do you ask?

Officer: There were a total of 15 people this time, and now there are 9 dead and 6 alive. But in the 9 people that died, two people were killed by getting stabbed in the throat by fruit knives, 7 died from getting shot through the head with high precision. Not a single bullet was wasted, it was really one shot one kill. This is just too unbelievable

## **Chapter 137: Unbelievable**

Source: Noodletown Translated

The seven killers that were already extremely stressed immediately had their attention diverted by the bright screen that suddenly swayed into their vision. Some people reacted too quickly and directly shot at it.

Seizing this opportunity, Xu Cheng immediately charged at them from the side, thrusting two fruit knives towards the throats of two people, and then quickly rolled away.

Hearing blood running and two people dropping to the ground, the other five killers immediately panicked.

Lift the curtains and let the light in! Lets go all in with this b-----d! someone shouted.

The other guys immediately went for the surrounding windows, wanting to lift up the thick curtains. However, just at that moment, the alarm Xu Cheng set earlier went off, and it almost scared the crap out of the five remaining assassins.

The five of them immediately stopped in their tracks and shot at the alarm. Just at that moment from behind them, Xu Cheng slowly stood up. There were five heads and he had just enough bullets in his gun, so he quickly aimed and fired five consecutive shots.

Pong pong pong pong pong

After five shots, the five of them slowly fell to the ground.

Is the target taken care of? Is he dead? At that moment, a voice came from the earpiece one of the dead guys were wearing. But, there was no one that could answer anymore.

The others in the power room immediately knew something was wrong after hearing no response, and they immediately said to the other assassins waiting in the top floor corridor by the stairway, Go up and check, I heard shots fired but no ones answering. Go and check to see if the targets down.

Two assassins that were at the corridor got the message and immediately ran over. When they got to Xu Chengs room, they saw one of their guys on the floor by the door. It was the guy that got headshotted right off the bat. An assassin immediately said into his mic, Turn on the lights.

The people in the power room immediately flipped on the power switch for Xu Chengs unit. The two killers saw all 8 of their guys bodies just laying all over the place inside the room, and they immediately reported back, Our guys are all dead, hurry and send more people up!

The two of them finished talking in a panic, and Xu Cheng already got behind the two new-arrivals and knife-handed their necks, knocking them unconcious.

Then, he took two pistols from the two killers, finding that both guns were fully loaded. He left his unit right after and went towards the stairway.

The four assassins waiting downstairs didnt have time to think too much anymore. They immediately came up the stairway from both sides in pairs.

Xu Cheng had his pistols ready as he casually walked down the stairs. Seeing that the two assassins were just a floor away from him, he sat down on a step to wait for them. The two killers ran in a hurry and when they saw Xu Cheng the moment they passed the corner, they were both terrified. They instinctively reached for their guns as they still tried to pretend to be mere passerbys, hoping that Xu Cheng wouldnt recognize that they were killers as well.

Normal people might not, but Xu Cheng had already clearly seen the guns by their waist.

With two quick shots, the two killers palms that were trying to reach for the gun directly got shot through, and they could only cry miserably.

Xu Cheng kicked both of them over, walked up to them, got their guns, and disassembled both. Then, he broke the other hand of both guys, not allowing them to put the gun back together.

Probably hearing all the noise, the pair of killers on the other end immediately ran through the corridor towards the stairway Xu Cheng was at. Xu Cheng just nonchalantly stood by the door, and when the two killers ran past them into the stairway, he shot both of them in the leg from behind.

The two guys immediately lost their balance after getting shot and fell to the ground. When they tried to turn around and shoot at Xu Cheng, he already pulled his triggers again and shot away the guns in their hands!

The two of them still wanted to fight back, Xu Cheng just kicked one of them over and then punched the other one in the face, knocking both unconscious.

After all that, Xu Cheng finally let out a sigh of relief and walked down the stairs.

When he got to the condos lobby, Ran Jings backup also arrived. Some of them immediately saluted upon seeing him. Captain Xu, are you alright?

Xu Cheng gestured with his head for them to go in.

The officers nodded and went up the stairs.

Xu Cheng, are you okay? Shen Yao and Ran Jing crossed the



warning line and immediately asked Xu Cheng.

Xu Cheng nodded his head. All good.

Ran Jing looked at Xu Cheng and asked, All taken care of?

Xu Cheng nodded again. The first wave was, but I dont know if they will send more in the future.

Holy crap, these guys are just too wild! Ran Jing muttered, Do they think they are above the law or something? Are they officially declaring war against the police now?

Why didnt you tell me that there was danger? I even packed all my stuff, now Im embarrassed Shen Yao scolded Xu Cheng.

Xu Cheng bitterly smiled. I know you like to join in on parties, so you wouldnt leave until I kicked you out. But its good that you finished packing too, we still dont know if they will send more people so you should find another place to live for the time being.

Shen Yao looked at him and said, Then you can come back to my house for a while, we have a very professional security detail so its very safe. Since you let me live at your place for so long, count this as me showing you gratitude by inviting you over to my place.

Ran Jing agreed, Yeah, just listen to Yaoyao and go live at her place for a while.

Shen Yao: You should come as well. You obviously cant live at this place too. Before the four Gates case ends, both of you should move to my place. Later on, you can find some other place after this is all over.

Xu Cheng: Are your parents going to be okay with it?

Shen Yao raised her eyebrows. If they dare to have an opinion, then I wont ever go back again.

Ran Jing: Okay, then bring Xu Cheng back first. I have to stay behind to clean up the mess and write a report.

Xu Cheng and Shen Yao nodded and then left.

Ran Jing turned around and went to the crime scene. At this moment, the whole condo was locked down and all suspicious personnel were arrested. Seeing her come up, the officer in the lead reported, Captain Ran, we still need to fix the elevator.

Ran Jing nodded. No civilians got hurt, right?

Officer: Not really, but Captain Ran, you just talked to Captain Xu, is he really fine? Did he not get hurt or something?

Ran Jing was curious. Why do you ask?

Officer: There were a total of 15 people this time, and now there are 9 dead and 6 alive. But in the 9 people that died, two people were killed by getting stabbed in the throat by fruit knives, 7 died from getting shot through the head with high precision. Not a single bullet was wasted, it was really one shot one kill. This is just too unbelievable

If you are enjoying the novel, please consider supporting us on Patreon! I forgot to mention yesterday that the \$5 membership tier will already allow you to read 2 chapters ahead! In addition, we are on our way to reach the first milestone for increasing base release speed on our website! If we reach \$500 in total donations for AOTDD, we will release an extra chapter every week for all our readers!

## **Chapter 138: Shen Wansan**

Source: Noodletown Translated

It was Xu Chengs first time going to Shen Yaos place. Her place was at one of the more luxurious neighborhoods of villas in the city. He also hadnt seen Shen Yaos father before, but the boss man was clearly no simple guy, since not even West Gate dared to offend the Shen Family.

Shen Yaos sports car arrived at the door. The maid opened the electronic door, and she was overjoyed upon seeing Shen Yao. Young Madam, you are back! Ah, I have to go inform the master!

No need, Shen Yao faintly said, but the maid still went in and called Boss Shen.

The car was parked in the garage along with a dozen other famous cars, all of which were the limited edition cars that her father bought for her every birthday. However, ever since Shen Yaos big brother died from a tragic accident, she also left this home. She hadnt driven those cars for a while now.

Shen Yao brought Xu Cheng into the main hall. The entire villa was extremely big, with a private garden as well as an indoor pool. After coming in, Xu Cheng noticed Shen Yao looking around, so he asked curiously, When was the last time you came back? You dont seem to recognize your own house anymore.

Ever since I got a career that could support myself, I rarely came back. Shen Yao sighed, and then she looked at the nanny at home and said, Aunty Liu, can you prepare two guest rooms for my friends? They will be staying here for the next few days.

Aunty Liu nodded and went upstairs.

You should sit down first, I will go and take a shower first. Shen Yao smiled at Xu Cheng and then went upstairs to the bedroom that she hadn't returned to for years.

The maid poured a cup of tea and handed it to Xu Cheng. Xu Cheng was pretty bored as he sat on the sofa in the living room. Not long after, a Maybach came into the gate, and before the driver that got out could get to open the door for his boss, a middle-aged man with a sizeable belly ran straight in.

Daughter!

However, he didn't get to see Shen Yao right after coming in, instead seeing Xu Cheng sitting on the sofa. Then, a sense of vigilance immediately rose in his heart. It was the feeling that his baby daughter was about to be stolen by someone.

He narrowed his eyes and checked Xu Cheng out, and Xu Cheng was also checking him out.

Shen Yao's dad didn't rush to talk to Xu Cheng first but directly asked the maid, This is?

Xu Cheng didn't wait for the maid to answer and said, I'm Shen Yao's friend.

Friend? Boss Shen's face immediately turned dark as he asked, Normal friend or

Normal friend, Xu Cheng replied.

Oh really? Boss Shen snorted. My daughter hadn't brought any men back home ever, are you really just a normal friend to her?

Xu Cheng nodded.

What's your name? Boss Shen asked.

---

Xu Cheng, Xu Cheng replied, neither haughty nor humble.

Boss Shen nodded, and then he immediately asked the maid, Wheres my daughter?

She went to take a shower.

Boss Shen sighed and sat down onto the sofa. He still couldnt help but check Xu Cheng out more. After awhile, he seemed to mumble to himself, Looks like my daughters still mad at me. First time back after so many years, and she just directly brought a guy home.

Speaking of this, he suddenly looked up, his sharp eyes interrogating Xu Cheng as he directly asked, Brat, are you thinking about courting my daughter?

Xu Cheng didnt reply right away. He raised his tea cup and took his time to take a sip. Only after slowly savouring it did he faintly look back at Boss Shen and ask, Mr. Shen, what makes you say that?

Right now, who doesnt know that I only have my baby daughter left after my eldest son died? In the future, she will for sure be the heir to all of my wealth. Just that alone, isnt it already tempting enough for you to court my daughter? Boss Shen snorted.

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. He placed his cup down, looked at Boss Shen, and said, I can understand your concern about your daughter getting tricked, and I can understand that you suspect other people are getting closer to your daughter with ulterior motives. But, I also realized why Shen Yao doesnt have many male friends. Mr. Shen, have you thought that you being so wary of the people around her will make her feel like a flower in a greenhouse? Do you know that she also wants to go and see the outside world?

Boss Shen: What qualification do you have to dare to talk to me like this? Are you teaching me how to raise my own daughter?

Xu Cheng politely smiled. I just wanted to remind you as a friend of

---

hers.

Brat, there's no such thing as a pure friendship between men and women. I don't care what your motive is behind getting closer to my daughter, but you should stop while you can. Don't wait until I do something crazy to protect my daughter.

Shen Wansan! Now I know why you always have no real friends. At this moment, standing by the stairs, Shen Yao had already changed into a dress.

Xu Cheng was just taking another sip when he directly sprayed out the tea upon hearing the Shen Wansan name. (TL note: Wansan's direct translation is ten thousand three.)

Shen Wansan saw his baby daughter's darkened face and immediately smiled awkwardly as he tried to suck up to his daughter, My baby girl, you are finally willing to come back to see me now?

Shen Yao rolled her eyes at him and snorted. Then, she walked over and introduced him to Xu Cheng, This is my dad, Shen Wansan.

Then, she also introduced Xu Cheng to her dad, This is my friend, Xu Cheng. I also have a good female friend that will also move in with us. Shen Wansan, if my friends are not comfortable living here for the next few days, then I really am not coming back to this home anymore.

Shen Wansan immediately replied, Of course! They will definitely be comfortable. If anyone dares to not please our guests, then I will fire them!

Then, he looked around at the dozen of maids and said, Got it?

Yes, Master, the dozen maids all bowed and replied.

Shen Yao then looked at Xu Cheng and said, My dad can be quite troublesome, I hope you can understand.

Xu Cheng awkwardly laughed and said, Its all good, Uncle Shens just doing his job as a father. But, is Uncle Shen really called Shen Wansan?

Shen Yao looked at her dad from the corner of her eyes and said, Thats the new name he adopted after going to a fortune teller. He said something along the lines of being able to become very wealthy with those numbers in his name.

Speaking of this, Shen Yao scornfully squeezed out a bitter smile. So, he made a lot of money, but he lost his beloved daughter and son. In the end, this house is so big for no purpose, and its just ice cold.

A hint of guilt flashed past Shen Wansans face. Yaoyao

Whatever, Im not going to bring up the past. Lets go, I will show you your room. Shen Yao didnt seem to want to spend more time with his dad, so she dragged Xu Cheng upstairs.

Halfway up, she said to Aunty Liu, My friend Ran Jing will come in a bit, you can directly take her upstairs.

Aunty Liu nodded.

After Xu Cheng and Shen Yao went up, Shen Wansan said to the driver, Go and check the background of the brat that came with my daughter. How come you guys didnt tell me when a strange man appeared in her life?

The driver awkwardly replied, Boss, didnt you tell us to stop monitoring her since you were scared of Young Madam getting angry? We were also afraid that Young Madam wouldnt come home again if she gets angry, so we stopped looking after her

## Chapter 139

Source: Webnovel

Ran Jing followed the address Shen Yao gave her over the phone and found the Shen Family Villa. The maid asked for her name and then opened the door. When Ran Jing drove the car in, he saw how beautiful and luxurious the villa was. She couldn't help but comment, **"Tsk tsk, why would she leave this rich heiress life behind to experience the feeling of flying."**

After she went in, she saw Shen Wansan sitting on the sofa in the living room. Although Xu Cheng didn't know Shen Wansan, Ran Jing could recognize a big character like him. She immediately walked over and greeted, **"Hello, President Shen."**

**"You are?"**

**"Shen Yao's friend."** Ran Jing passed over her business card.

After seeing Ran Jing's job title, Shen Wansan's eyes immediately lit up with a hint of joy. It seemed like his baby daughter didn't surround herself with stuck-up second-gen rich heirs; she actually was friends with a professional criminal-investigation unit captain. He was a bit surprised.

**"Since you are Yaoyao's friend, just call me Uncle Shen from now on. You have no problem with me calling you Little Jing, right?"** Shen Wansan smiled and said. (TL Note: adding little in front of first name is a common way to address juniors)

**"No problem, my parents also call me that,"** Ran Jing politely replied.

Shen Wansan nodded, and then he suspiciously looked at her and asked, **"Little Jing, then do you know that Xu Cheng?"**



"**Yeah.**" Ran Jing nodded.

**"Does he like my Yaoyao or something? Little Jing, don't blame Uncle Shen for having a big mouth, but as a father, I only have one baby daughter, and I always worry that there might be unscrupulous men around Yaoyao that are deceiving her feelings."**

Ran Jing chuckled. **"Uncle Shen, I can't tell if Xu Cheng likes Yaoyao or not, but Yaoyao does like Xu Cheng. Oh right, Yaoyao's no simple girl too. She probably inherited from you, she's a lot slyer than you think, like a little fox"**

**"Who are you calling a fox, how can you say such a thing behind my back?"** Just then, Shen Yao appeared by the stairs. She was worried that her dad would trouble her friend with questions again so she had been waiting. **"Hurry, you can come up."**

**"Uncle Shen, then I will go up first."** Ran Jing immediately said to Shen Wansan and left, leaving Shen Wansan sitting there, getting more anxious than ever.

What?

My daughter likes that guy?

That guy's not handsome, and he seems to be pretty arrogant too. Just what about him attracted the attention of my daughter?

Just when he was frowning and worrying, his driver, who was also his bodyguard, came in with a stack of documents and said, **"Boss, I didn't have to do too much research to find this. You probably heard of the unlucky four Gates recently, right?"**

Shen Wansan nodded, frowning as he said, **"This guy's a thug?"**

Driver: **"Not at all."**

Shen Wansan looked at his driver from the corner of his eyes. **"Can you fucking just say what you have to say directly? Are you the boss or am I the boss? Just let it all out, why fart but hold half of it in? What are you saving it for?"**

The driver awkwardly laughed. **"He's not a thug, but the mortal nemesis of a thug. Just like Miss Ran Jing earlier, he's a cop."**

**"Cop?"** Shen Wansan frowned again. **"What's his title? What does he do? How's his reputation? Don't tell me he's a little cop that wants to use my name to climb the ranks."**

**"His position is the Captain of Team 2 in the Criminal Investigation Unit. It's not too high in the overall police system, so in comparison to Miss Shen, he is a reacher. Just a month ago, he was still just a patrol officer,"** the driver said.

Shen Wansan slapped the desk, and his face had **"I knew it!"** written all over. **"This guy wants to use my daughter to help him advance his career? Shameless!"**

The driver was also no ordinary driver. To be able to stay as Shen Wansan's bodyguard for so many years, he definitely had some abilities. He was a retired special forces operative, so his view and opinion were also valuable to take into consideration.

**"Boss, I think you might be wrong about him."**

**"Wrong?"** Shen Wansan raised his head, looked at his bodyguard, and said, **"What do you mean?"**

The driver said, **"The written information I received was limited, but what I heard was quite unbelievable."**

Shen Wansan's whole face sunk again. **"Are you holding it in again? Hurry up and spill it all in one go."**

The driver awkwardly coughed and continued, **"A month ago, he**

**reported to duty as a patrol officer, but he was able to get promoted to the HQ within 2 weeks and directly reported as Team 2's captain. Boss, you aren't familiar with the police ranking system so you obviously don't know how hard it is to get promoted. Not to mention the difficulty of moving up from patrol officer to criminal police officer, or even to be able to become the captain right away. It's basically impossible unless you have years of experience. But, Xu Cheng did it. He either has a strong background, or he was extremely skilled in something. I initially thought he climbed up due to the former reason, but afterwards, I heard from someone in that police circle that it was the latter. Boss, do you still remember half a month ago when North Gate was provoked, and in the end, Gate Master Yan personally issued a death match invitation to someone?"**

Shen Wansan nodded. **"Yeah, I heard Gate Master Yan died, North Gate collapsed, and the city replanned and deployed the new development plans for the old area North Gate had been hogging. Most of the credit goes to the cop that beat Gate Master Yan."**

Driver: **"Yes, and the guy that killed Gate Master Yan was given the title of Tiger of the Police Force. That guy's Xu Cheng!"**

Shen Wansan's body immediately shivered. **"You sure?"**

The driver nodded. **"I can be sure. He took down North Gate, so he was able to directly jump to team captain of the criminal investigation department."**

Shen Wansan immediately felt that he was too quick to judge and too rude to Xu Cheng earlier, and he immediately coughed and snorted, **"He probably just got lucky. I think being a team captain at the criminal investigation department is going to be the peak of his career."**

---

The driver bitterly laughed. **"I'm afraid not."**

Shen Wansan narrowed his eyes.

The driver continued. **"People might think Xu Cheng got lucky on the North Gate case, but others indeed witnessed his fighting abilities. Plus how West Gate was taken down after being caught laundering money, Xu Cheng also demonstrated to everyone his intellectual side."**

Shen Wansan: **"What does West Gate's case have to do with him?"**

**"Just two weeks ago, the money-laundering investigation was officially handed to Team 2, and after just one week, against a target that Team 5 couldn't make any breakthroughs in after almost half a year, Xu Cheng directly led Team 2 and chewed West Gate up into its current dying state. Now, the four leaders of West Gate were arrested, over 3 billion dollars in cash of black money was seized, and the largest casino under West Gate was also seized. Almost all of the core members of West Gate are now sipping tea at the police station from the surprise raids, Boss, and he only used one week!"**

Then, the driver looked at Shen Wansan oddly and said, **"Then it's not hard to guess why Xu Cheng came here. He's probably trying to avoid trouble and backlash, since West Gate's case did involve a lot of other forces."**

Shen Wansan just sat there, a bit blank, his mouth feeling a bit dry. **"Are you sure the Xu Cheng you are talking about is the Xu Cheng in my house right now?"**

The driver nodded. **"I can confirm that's the Xu Cheng because of Ran Jing. Those two are colleagues."**

## Chapter 140

Source: Webnovel

Shen Wansan was dumbfounded for a while until he furiously coughed and said, **"Even if he's the tiger of the police force, he's just a little team captain! He definitely has an ulterior motive by approaching my daughter! He's not someone with power nor money, and my daughter lacks anything but money. I can clearly see his intentions."**

Then, he looked at his driver and asked, **"Didn't you say you were a guardian-class soldier before you retired? So can you beat Xu Cheng?"**

The driver also had his pride. Hearing his boss say that, he immediately sneered, **"Boss, you comparing me to him is already an insult to me."**

**"Oh?"** Shen Wansan couldn't help but look at him again with a tiny bit more respect. **"Speaking of it, I hired you to be my driver and bodyguard for these years but never got to see your true power. On a normal day, you seem to be able to easily handle some thugs or bullies, but I don't think that's your limit, right?"**

The driver raised 4 fingers and said with pride written all over his face, **"40%. Normally, I never use more than 40% of my power. Boss, you might not be familiar with the concept of guardian-class soldiers. Every 5 years, the officials would pick out the best soldier from the 36 military regions around the country. Those 36 soldiers will become guardians to closely follow and protect country officials at Jing City. These 36 people were carefully selected from their military region, and they are a lot more powerful than an average special**

**forces soldier. More powerful in what aspect? In all aspects of individual combat abilities. This also means, you are very lucky to have found me. I'm not boasting, but I'm one of the 36 that were picked."**

Shen Wansan looked at him boasting and said, **"Tsk tsk, you saying all that, are you asking for a raise? Since there are 36 guardians, then among those 36, what rank are you?"**

The driver very proudly answered, **"I'm within the top 10."**

Shen Wansan looked at him and asked, **"You haven't exchanged moves with Xu Cheng before, how do you know he's not your opponent?"**

**"Is there even a need? Boss, you don't know this, but all guardian-class soldiers have to be at least masters at the A-level. Although my level might've slipped a bit due to the lack of high-intensity training over the past few years, not just anyone can be compared with me. I do think Xu Cheng's pretty good, but in comparison to my assessment of that old man of North Gate, I think Xu Cheng's at most a B-level fighter. To deal with him, I'm still 80% confident that I can win."**

Shen Wansan nodded. **"If that's the case, go spar with him later. Teach him that it's best for people of the younger generation to stay humble."**

The driver nodded. **"Okay. But Boss, he's Young Madam's guest, wouldn't it be a bit over the line? Young Madam also said that if we don't treat her guests well these days, she will run away from home again."**

Shen Wansan glared at the driver. **"Do you think I still don't know my daughter? Right now, I'm her only family and she's also my only family, you think she would have the heart to**

***abandon me? She's just bluffing. Besides, I'm not telling you to beat that guy up. I just need you to teach him that there are stronger fighters than him in the world and to be humble. You didn't see how he looked at me when I came in, it definitely wasn't the kind of respectful attitude a youngster should have towards someone older. This Xu Cheng has no background nor money, so he must be really arrogant because of his fighting abilities. Then let's just beat him first to tone his arrogance down a notch.***

Upstairs, after checking out the room, Ran Jing shuffled to Xu Cheng's side and whispered, "***Did you offend Boss Shen?***"

Xu Cheng said with a wry smile, "***As long as there is a guy beside his daughter, I think he won't show a good face. How do I deal with him when he already sees me as someone courting his daughter with ulterior motives before I could open my mouth?***"

Then, the two of them followed Shen Yao down the stairs. It was still early so it wouldn't be polite if they didn't talk with the head of the household, Shen Wansan. Shen Yao came downstairs and introduced the new arrival to her dad, "***Dad, this is also my good friend, Ran Jing. She works at the police HQ.***"

"***We got to talk earlier.***" Shen Wansan was still quite friendly to Ran Jing, since she was a friend of the same gender as Shen Yao and was very accomplished. Besides, Ran Jing was also very polite.

However, Shen Wansan didn't look too friendly, or was he even willing to look at him, when he saw Xu Cheng at his house.

"***Have a seat, Xu Cheng. Don't mind my dad.***" Shen Yao dragged Xu Cheng down to sit on the sofa.

Just then, Shen Wansan pretended to lift up the tea cup to take a sip, as he passed a secret look to his driver.

After receiving the signal, the driver coughed, and then he casually asked, **"Mr. Xu Cheng, are you from the military?"**

Xu Cheng looked at the driver and nodded. **"Yeah, and speaking of it, you are technically my senior."**

The driver narrowed his eyes. **"How did you know I also came from the military?"**

Xu Cheng smiled. **"Your posture when standing. Only soldiers have that kind of strict self-discipline, and you being able to stick to that iron-like discipline means you are not from a simple unit."**

Shen Wansan and his driver exchanged a look. They had to admit, Xu Cheng was quite the keen observer.

The driver laughed and said, **"I am indeed from the military, but I can't say I'm from a high ranking unit. But you, you definitely have a bright future ahead of you. However, I'm quite curious, with your power and age, you shouldn't be retiring at this time. Why did you decide to leave the military and take a job here?"**

Xu Cheng bitterly smiled. **"I didn't retire, but something happened so I'm temporarily taking a few months off to work here as a police officer. I will still be going back in the future."**

The driver sighed, **"I don't know how the military regions are doing nowadays since I retired long ago. I don't know if the new recruits have been improving every year or getting worse and worse. But I heard that last year at the G20 Meeting's Special Forces Competition, our country fell behind again. I'm quite worried, the new recruits seemed to be quite spoiled."**



Shen Wansan coughed and said, **"Isn't there a new recruit right before you? Seeing how Xu Cheng could see through Wen Zhao's identity, it means he's not a simple character too. Also, we heard that you also took down North Gate's boss, and I actually am curious to see your abilities. Truth be told, ever since I recruited my driver, who's also my bodyguard, I've never really seen his true power before. Since I'm usually very low key and don't make enemies often, I naturally have less trouble. It's a shame that my bodyguard has had too few opportunities to hone his abilities."**

Upon hearing this, the clever Shen Yao immediately snorted and interrupted, **"Dad, what are you planning to do again?"**

Ran Jing laughed and looked at Xu Cheng oddly. Her expression seemed to be saying, **"Look, he's looking for trouble now."**

Xu Cheng naturally understood the message in Ran Jing's look. He faintly smiled. **"I got lucky in the fight against Gate Master Yan. You are a senior brother to me, it wouldn't be respectful if I fight you."**

Wen Zhao laughed. **"We are real men, let's be more real. According to the rules in the military camp, you are down to spar for a few rounds, right? I heard that you recently offended West Gate as well, and always hiding here from trouble can't be the long-term solution. As your senior from the military, maybe I can give you a few pointers."**

## Chapter 141

Source: Webnovel

At this moment, Shen Yao opened her mouth as she looked at her dad with annoyance, "**Dad...**"

Xu Cheng waved his hand to gesture to Shen Yao that he was fine. He didn't want Shen Yao, who rarely came back home, to get into a heated conflict with her dad. He just laughed and said, "**Senior Brother, fighting might be a bit too much, but how about we just compete in something else more casual?**"

Wen Shao looked at Shen Wansan, and the latter raised his tea cup again as he subtly nodded. Wen Zhao immediately said, "**That's fine too. It's just that, it's such a shame to not be able to spar. I haven't gotten many opportunities after retiring from the military.**"

Xu Cheng smiled and said to Wen Zhao, "Senior Brother, your left leg is a bit longer than your right leg, which indicates that you are a master that's great with kicks, and you are also left-handed. Your two hands have calluses on the knuckle area, so you must be a pro in melee combat, proficient with both fists and legs. However, the callus on your finger joints seemed to be from a long time ago, which meant you haven't returned to your old business for a long time now, am I right?"

Wen Zhao was a bit surprised as he looked at Xu Cheng, nodding. "**That's right, what else?**"

Xu Chen glanced at his belly and continued, "**Senior Brother, you have very strong self-discipline, but you still couldn't keep away from the temptations of modern society. You accumulated a beer belly over the years, and this means Mr.**

---

***Shen's salary is quite the thick stack, making you forget about your original intention of getting into the military."***

Wen Zhao's eyelids thumped, and then he awkwardly coughed.

Xu Cheng then looked at him and said, "***I'm done analyzing, and now, Senior Brother, can you talk about what you can gather from looking at me?***"

Wen Zhao paused for a moment, and he just realized that his contest with Xu Cheng had already quietly began. Just now, although they didn't exchange any moves, they already began competing in terms of observation skills. Xu Cheng was able to magnify every detail he observed and tell Wen Zhao's strengths and weaknesses.

However, when it came to Wen Zhao's turn, he suddenly realized that, under that seemingly-innocent and harmless smiling face of Xu Cheng, there seemed to be a shroud that he couldn't see through.

After staring at Xu Cheng for awhile, even Shen Sanwan couldn't bear it anymore. He coughed, interrupted him, and said, "***Are you going to talk?***"

Wen Zhao felt awkward, yet he couldn't see through Xu Cheng. However, he also wasn't stupid. He could start with basic physical observations, like how tall Xu Cheng was. Wen Zhao then began to talk, "***Your height limits your speed, making you a lot slower than other people. In addition, you are incredibly intelligent, which determines that your achievement in combat skills wouldn't be very high. Also, judging from your attitude towards the two beauties beside you, you seem to be pretty simple guy with a negative EQ.***"

Ran Jing and Shen Yao immediately nodded as they said in unison, "***Agreed!***"

Wen Zhao was feeling pretty good about what he just came up

with. He seemed like he got it right, so a big cheeky smile appeared on his face.

Shen Wansan also faintly smiled, it also made him proud seeing how his bodyguard could return a strike back at Xu Cheng.

Xu Cheng laughed, and then he said to Wen Zhao with a mysterious smile, "**Senior Brother, you determined that my speed is very slow?**"

**"Not slow but won't be too quick either. Tall people are generally limited by their height when it comes to speed and reflexes,"** Wen Zhao said.

**"Then how about we do a little test?"** Xu Cheng smiled and said.

Shen Zhao shrugged. **"What do you want to play?"**

**"Eye-punch."** Xu Cheng raised his hand and said, **"Since Senior Brother thinks I'm slow in reflexes and movement, then let me punch your eye. I can either punch left or right, and you can also choose one eye to block."**

**"That's it? Sure, go ahead."** Wen Zhao immediately smirked and said calmly, as if it was not a big deal.

So, the two sat down on two chairs, face to face.

Ran Jing, Shen Yao, and Shen Wansan as well also really wanted to see this little game. They did feel like eye-punching would be fun to watch.

**"Are you ready, Senior Brother?"** Xu Cheng smiled as he lifted his hand to get into the ready position.

Wen Zhao also placed a hand on his chest, getting ready to wait for Xu Cheng to punch so he could block accordingly.

This game competes the two people's reaction and hand speeds, and he was completely confident. The difficulty was nonsense. Thinking back to his old days as an elite guardian-class soldier that served and protected high-level national officials, they had to be fast enough to react at the instant of hearing a gunshot, where they had to push the official's head down into cover or jump out to block bullets. That reaction speed was not a joke!

**"Let's start,"** he faintly said.

Xu Cheng smiled. He stared at Wen Zhao like a tiger eyeing its prey, and the latter also stared right back at him and his hand.

Suddenly, Xu Cheng's hand in Wen Zhao's eyes moved. However, Wen Zhao immediately felt something flash across his vision. That sudden burst of hand speed was completely impossible to track, as it was just a flash and he couldn't tell which eye Xu Cheng was going for at all. Fack it! He tried to lift his hand as fast as possible to block his left eye.

And the result was obvious.

**"Ouch!!"**

Wen Zhao's right eye was punched.

Xu Cheng withdrew his hand. Seeing Wen Zhao's black right eye, he appeared to be a little shocked. **"What happened, Senior Brother, did you get distracted or something?"**

Wen Zhao really wanted to swear due to the pain, but he also couldn't ruin his image, so he could only rub his eyes. **"Looks like I underestimated you and got distracted by a butterfly behind you. Come, let's go again. I was just getting used to this game."**

Xu Cheng nodded. He prepared again as he smiled and said, **"Then here I go again?"**

Wen Zhao nodded. Then, he felt his nerves tight as never before. His eyes were locked onto Xu Cheng's hand as he thought, This time, I'm definitely going to win!

For sure!

Xu Cheng moved, and this time, Wen Zhao also managed to react in time the moment Xu Cheng moved and lifted his hand on time.

But!

But how the fuck is Xu Cheng this fucking fast?! I saw him move, and it was as if I saw the beginning but couldn't see anything after that!

How come my naked eye just can't follow his punch! Is he going to punch my left eye or right eye?

Crap. Knowing that the punch was about to kiss his eye, Wen Zhao had to take a guess again.

He just punched my right eye, so he must be punching my left eye this time.

Yep, that must be the case.

So, he blocked his left eye again.

And the result.

**"Ahh, my eye!"**

Xu Cheng withdrew his hand. Seeing how Wen Zhao's dark eye got even darker, he immediately chuckled. **"Junior Brother, did you think I was going to switch targets?"**

Wen Zhao covered his right eye, and his other eye seemed to be saying to Xu Cheng, **"Holy crap, you guessed that too?"**

---

Xu Cheng still had that seemingly harmless smile. "**Again?**"

Wen Zhao gritted his teeth. "**Yeah, let's go! I promise that if you can land another punch, then I'm going to F a dog!**"

Shen Wansan coughed. "**Watch your mouth.**"

## **Chapter 142: I Dont Care If Its A Male Or Female**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Hearing Wen Zhaos words, Xu Cheng knew this guy was angry out of embarrassment.

Immediately, Xu Cheng smiled. Senior Brother, are you playing for serious now?

Wen Zhao was roaring in his heart, Fack your face, holy fack! Were you not being serious? If you are not playing for real then why do I have a swollen panda eye right now?

Lets go again. I will play for real now. I underestimated you earlier.

Xu Cheng nodded, lifting his hand. Ready?

Wen Zhao nodded. Then, he narrowed his eyes to focus on Xu Chengs hand. This time, he caught the whole movement of Xu Cheng attacking. Is he actually trying to punch my right eye again this time? Is he trying to make my right eyeball retire?

How was Wen Zhao able to capture Xu Chengs attack this time?

Thats right, Xu Cheng slowed down on purpose for him to see. He indeed punched towards Wen Zhaos right eye again, but when Wen Zhaos hand blocked in front of his right eye, within that instant, Xu Cheng changed the trajectory of his fist and punched Wen Zhao in the left eye!

Ahh! Fack you! You little piece of shat! Wen Zhao was hurting so much as he covered his left eye and swore. As the person that instigated the whole thing, Shen Wansan directly turned to look at



something else, putting on the I dont know this guy face.

Xu Cheng could understand why he was so furious. He didnt get angry with Wen Zhao swearing at him, instead just faintly smiling in response. I think my senior brothers eyes arent feeling too comfortable today. Lets just call it a day.

Wen Zhao was so mad; three strikes and he actually couldnt block a single time. Even if he tried to guess at the last second, he could have probably guessed right at least once, right?

Besides, he was even boasting about how fast his reflexes and hand speed was earlier, yet right now, with the pair of panda eyes, he really wanted to dig a hole into the ground and crawl into it.

And at this golden moment, Shen Yao added in a seemingly-innocent voice, Dad, keep a close look of your bodyguard. Dont let him mess with my Huhu.

Huhu was a pet dog she raised at home.

Just earlier, Wen Zhao said he would go F a dog if he got punched again, and it would be truly terrifying in this case if he was a man of his words.

The maid couldnt help but add more insult to the injury, Young Madam, dont worry. Huhus a male.

Ran Jing almost burst out in laughter upon hearing this, and Wen Zhao just sat there, very awkwardly. He did say those words, but he wasnt really going to do it now, right?

Right away, he shouted, This game, the defender is clearly very passive and is at a disadvantage, so theres no way to measure speed and reflex. If Im the attacker, I can also land my punch. How about lets switch it around?

Wen Zhao thought, I even have fucking panda eyes right now, I

need to let you have a taste of this too! Dont be happy too quick.

Shen Yao immediately said, I say just forget it. Its late, lets go and rest. Both Xu Cheng and Ran Jing still have work tomorrow.

Shen Wansan obviously had to back his bodyguard up a bit so he immediately said, Its only fun if both of them get to take turns, right?

Its fine, if Senior Brother insists, then you can attack. Xu Cheng didnt really care.

Wen Zhao gritted his teeth and said, I will only punch 3 times as well. If you can even block me just twice, then I will really go F the dog!

Senior Brother, why be like this? We are simply having fun here, no need to be so serious. Come, Im ready, Xu Cheng said.

Wen Zhao lifted his hand, looking at Xu Cheng, and Xu Cheng was also looking back at him.

After doing some thinking, Wen Zhao suddenly punched towards Xu Chengs right eye. Seeing Xu Chengs hand moving towards his right eye, he suddenly changed target and went for the left eye. That was why Wen Zhao said it was very passive to be on the defending side. Indeed, if the defender reacted too early, the attacker could just observe and suddenly change target. In general, the defenders are always at a disadvantage.

However, what Wen Zhao didnt expect at all was that the moment he changed his target to the left eye when his fist was only a split second away from Xu Chengs face, Xu Chengs palm shifted places and blocked his punch!

When his fist was caught, he almost couldnt believe how Xu Cheng could quickly react to him, especially with his right vision field was already hindered by his hand when he initially tried to block!

Putting down his hand, Xu Cheng faintly smiled. Senior Brother, you have two more tries.

I punch! This time, Wen Zhao struck without any warning prior. His fist flew straight at Xu Cheng. This was really just a surprised attack, and plus with the elite-guardian-class soldier speed, most people wouldnt be able to react to it at all.

However, the moment he lifted his hand, Xu Cheng detected the ultrasonic waves coming off of the incoming threat, as his instincts drove the hand he just put down to lift back up to block. Wen Zhao was aiming for the right eye again, and Xu Cheng still blocked it.

Seeing his fist caught again, Wen Zhao couldnt be more stunned as he looked at Xu Cheng with shock.

This guy, what kind of reflexes and speed was that? How could he react fast enough to defend against this kind of surprise attack?!

Dad, I think your bodyguard has some character problems. At this moment, Shen Yao couldnt help but look at her daddy and comment. Truth was, she was feeling a bit proud. After all, her dad wanted to give Xu Cheng a hard time, but now Xu Cheng proved Shen Yaos taste.

Right now, Shen Wansan just wanted to whip his bodyguard with his belt, as he thought in disdain, Elite? HUH? Guardian-class soldier? HUH? Top 10 of the 36 chosen ones? HUH? LOOK AT YOUR FACKING PANDA EYES!

However, he also had to protect his own pride in front of his daughter, so he immediately drew a line with his bodyguard as he coughed and replied, There was a promotion going on at the security company and I got him on a discount.

At this time, Wen Zhao could only weep tears in his heart.

Xu Cheng saw Wen Zhao slowly take back his hand, so he put

down his too. But, who knew Wen Zhao would suddenly strike again as he said, I just dont believe it!

At this moment, Wen Zhao directly punched Xu Chengs right eye again, and Xu Cheng nonchalantly blocked it again. Mad, Wen Zhao pulled back a bit, and seeing Xu Cheng put his hand back down, he directly punched with two fists this time.

This was a bit cheating now, but right now, Wen Zhao just wanted to give Xu Cheng at least one panda eye out of revenge. As for winning and losing, the result was no longer important. He thought Xu Cheng would definitely not be able to block an attack from both hands.

But, something happened that basically broke Wen Zhaos final line of psychological defense. Xu Cheng was originally using one hand to block, but when seeing Wen Zhao using two hands to punch, he just lifted his whole arm up to block. Now, both punches were blocked at once.

Seeing how fast Xu Chengs reflexes were, Wen Zhao was about to go insane.

He immediately gnawed his teeth and angrily slammed the table. Not playing anymore!

If allowed, he really wanted to cry! This was basically straight up bullying! Come on, just let me land a punch! Are you going to die to something if you just let me land one?

Seeing him angrily turn around and refusing to stay here to feel humiliated even more, Shen Wansan thought it might be too impolite to just leave, so he asked, Where are you going?

Wen Zhao just dropped this sentence without even turning his head around: Im going to go F Huhu right now. I dont care if its a male or female!

## **Chapter 143: This Kid Is Still Too Young**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Hearing Wen Zhaos angry words, everyone was speechless. Shen Wansan coughed, Its getting late. Since you both have to go to work tomorrow, its time to get some rest.

In fact, he just didnt want to embarass himself further in front of the younger generation. So, as someone that really cared about their face, Shen Wansan had to bounce right away.

After her father left, Shen Yao looked at Xu Cheng, and then she looked at Ran Jing. The two girls smiled.

She then said to Xu Cheng, You shouldve left some face for Big Brother Wen Zhao. After all he was just following my dads orders.

Xu Cheng bitterly smiled. Youve known me for quite a long time now, am I someone that would let people bully me? Your dad is hostile towards me, and if I admit defeat, then I probably wouldnt have an easy time living here for the next few days.

Ran Jing looked at him oddly and said, But the more you resist, the more Uncle Shen will feel that you are into Shen Yao. Have you thought that you resisting would be interpreted as an act of trying to prove yourself to your future father-in-law?

Xu Cheng: What?

He was dumbfounded for a second. It was true that he didnt consider this possibility.

Shen Yao blushed as she gave Ran Jing a look. What are you talking about? Go to sleep!

Then, she dragged Ran Jing upstairs, leaving only Xu Cheng behind, awkwardly sitting there.

After walking out of the villa, Shen Wansan saw his bodyguard in the backyard looking up at the moon and stars. He snorted and walked over. You aren't really thinking about going to F Huhu, right?

Wen Zhao sighed. My mood right now feels like I got F-ed by a dog instead.

Immediately, he turned around to look at Shen Wansan and said, Boss, you think what just happened could represent strength? It only means the guy was scared of competing with me, and that was why he wanted to use a little game to show how good he is. Just wait until tomorrow. Tomorrow I will show you how useless everything is in front of true power.

Shen Wansan walked over and patted him on the shoulder. The two looked like a pair of good bros looking at the night sky together. Until Wen Zhao I think we should cut your salary a bit.

Wen Zhao immediately replied anxiously, Boss, I really am very strong!

I know, then tomorrow just take actual actions and prove it. Since you know that guys just bluffing, then be more direct. After Shen Wansan said that, he shoved his hands into his trouser pockets and went back inside.

Early the next morning, as the host, Shen Yao certainly couldn't sleep in. She got up early in the morning and got the maids to prepare a hearty breakfast. But, to her surprise, her dad also got up pretty early.

Then, after breakfast was ready, he also brought Wen Zhao in and the two sat their butts down.

Ran Jing and Xu Cheng originally didn't want to be an

inconvenience and planned to grab something to eat on their way to work, but who knew Shen Wansan would open his mouth, Little Jing, breakfast is ready. You guys should eat with us and then go to work. You two are guests, and its rare for Yaoyao to bring friends home. Normally, I dont even have a chance to enjoy a breakfast prepared by my daughter, so its actually all thanks to you guys too.

Those words were indeed true, and after he said it, he also glared at Xu Cheng, because he knew his daughter prepared this whole table to show Xu Cheng. And, as the father, he was very jealous!

Since the host said it, it would be impolite for Ran Jing and Xu Cheng to reject. So, they both sat down by the table under Shen Yaos warming hospitality. She filled Xu Chengs bowl with some corn soup. Xu Cheng said thanks and took a sip, his expression saying it tasted quite good.

Make yourselves at home, Shen Wansan said.

Xu Cheng nodded, and then he picked up his chopsticks to try and get a piece of buttered bread. But who knew that the moment his chopsticks grabbed the bread, another pair of chopsticks would clip onto the same piece.

Xu Cheng paused for a moment upon seeing it was Wen Zhao.

Seeing this, Ran Jing looked towards Shen Yao with an odd expression, and Shen Yao also seemed to be on the verge of going berserk. But, she contained herself and looked at her father, coughing and asking, Dad, whats the meaning of this? We cant enjoy a peaceful breakfast together?

Shen Wansan lifted up his bowl and pretended to be enjoying the corn soup so that he couldnt see the resentment in his daughters eyes.

Xu Cheng smiled. Senior Brother, enjoy the buttered bread.

Then, he moved his chopsticks, and that piece of bread was taken away by Wen Zhao. But, that guy didnt seem like he had the intention to eat it. Just when Xu Cheng prepared to go get himself a good old piece of delicious ham, Wen Zhaos chopsticks were there again, also grabbing onto the ham.

Xu Cheng looked at the host, Shen Wansan, but the latter just pretended to be drowning in food and didnt meet Xu Chengs eyes. Xu Cheng bitterly smiled as he shook his head. He let Wen Zhao get that piece of ham as well, and the latter placed it into his bowl.

Then, Xu Cheng went for another piece of bread and the same thing happened.

Now, it really wouldnt be Xu Cheng if he continued letting someone push him around. He smiled and reminded Wen Zhao, Senior Brother, you havent finished the pieces in your bowl yet.

I just like having my eyes on the pot when Im eating from my bowl, sorry, Wen Zhao deliberately retorted back.

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. This time, he didnt let go of the bread, instead forcefully pulling it towards him. Noticing the surprising amount of strength, Wen Zhao was a bit shocked as he also used more force to get the bread back.

Xu Cheng blinked a few times, adding more strength and pulling the bread over to his side again.

Wen Zhao was quite shocked, not expecting Xu Cheng to have reserved more power. He also used more force, but this time, he noticed that he just couldnt move the bread an inch closer to his side no matter how hard he pulled.

Looking at the scene of the two people fighting over the piece of bread, although the two looked like they were in a tight lockdown situation, people could clearly see how relaxed Xu Cheng was,



whereas Wen Zhao was trying so hard that his neck and face had turned red and his veins were popping out.

Just then, Xu Cheng suddenly summoned even more strength. The explosive power were more than 10 times of what he was originally using, and this time, Wen Zhaos entire body was pulled onto the table.

With a crackling sound, Wen Zhao shockingly found himself being easily pulled onto the table, knocking down a lot of the tableware.

Finally, Xu Cheng casually moved the piece of bread to his mouth as he took a bite, displaying the expression of him savoring the taste. Then, he looked at Wen Zhao on the table, who was currently shocked beyond belief and slowly said, Would you also like the food from my mouth? I can give it to you too.

Wen Zhao was furious. He directly climbed up on the table, smashed his chopsticks onto the table, and shouted, Are you humiliating me? Come on, lets fight! We are both from the army, why not just be more direct? Come on, lets go outside and spar! Lets not just fight verbal wars.

Shen Yaos face darkened. Brother Wen Zhao, they are guests. My guests.

Wen Zhao replied, Young Madam, I am just treating him like a junior brother from the military. Back in the military, we would just spar if there was an issue, and it also helps us deepen our bond. Sorry, I still have this habit even though I already retired.

Xu Cheng smiled. Thats right, that was the tradition back in the military.

As he said, he put the bread in his mouth as he took off his jacket, revealing the vest inside. He walked to the lawn outside of the villa and said, Lets go, I also dont want us to be all talk and no action.

---

The corner of Wen Zhaos mouth slightly raised as he immediately followed Xu Cheng out.

Shen Wansan couldnt help but smile as he mumbled in his heart, This kid is still too naive.

## Chapter 144

Source: Webnovel

The two of them went to the lawn outside, and it seemed like a fight was inevitable. Shen Yao resentfully glanced at her father and said, dissatisfied, **"Dad, if Brother Wen Zhao injures Xu Cheng, I don't want to see him in our house ever again."**

Shen Wansan immediately shouted, **"If he really wants to court my baby daughter but doesn't have some skills, how would you get the sense of security in the future? Our family doesn't lack anything, but Dad knows you lack the sense of security, and that's why I want to test his strength."**

Shen Yao: **"You don't even know the half of it. Right now, it's not him that's courting me, but your daughter, me, going after him."**

Shen Wansan's eyes stared right open. **"What?"** Immediately, he slowly said, **"You're courting him? Do you know your identity? How could you chase after such a poor little brat?"**

Shen Yao immediately retorted, **"What about poor little brats? Mom used to be the university belle, how did she fall in love with a poor brat like you? Look at you, so ugly too."**

Shen Wansan almost coughed up blood. **"You... would a daughter say such a thing to her dad?"**

Shen Yao snorted, **"Thank god my looks didn't take after you, or I would be having the hardest time finding a guy to marry."**

Shen Wansan stared at her. **"Am I really your biological dad?"**

Shen Yao just ignored him and turned to rush out.

- Outside -

Xu Cheng threw his jacket to Ran Jing, revealing his muscular body that was quite pleasant to look at. After all, he was 1.9 meters-tall with long legs and big muscles, and plus the tight vest, it was indeed incredibly tempting for girls to look at him.

Then, the 1.75-meter-tall Wen Zhao also took off his coat and his watch. Then, he came to Xu Cheng and wiggled his fists and neck as a warm up.

***"Why didn't we just start with this? What's with all the eye-punching or breakfast-fighting mini games? If you can be more direct, then as your senior brother, I could give you a few pointers. Now, I will teach you what's close-quarters fighting."***

As he said, his body had already appeared in front of Xu Cheng. He extended his leg and kicked at Xu Cheng's calf. Normally, if a guy's calf was kicked, he would lose his center of balance and kneel down. Then, Wen Zhao's plan was to subdue him with an arm-lock, letting Xu Cheng know that he could easily beat him in a fight.

However, when the arrogant Wen Zhao kicked, Xu Cheng didn't dodge at all. But, at that moment his leg came into contact with Xu Cheng's, he felt something solid! Xu Cheng didn't react to the kick at all and just stood there as he looked at him.

His face seemed to be saying: What are you doing?

Wen Zhao kicked again, and this time, he aimed for the calf joint area from behind, wanting to make him kneel. But, Xu Cheng didn't react at all again. And finally, when he decided to land a third kick, Xu Cheng answered with his own kick.

As a result, Wen Zhao felt like his leg landed on a steel plate

dozens of centimeters thick. Feeling the excruciating pain in his leg, he looked back at Xu Cheng in shock with a sullen face and clenched teeth.

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. "**Senior Brother, I hope you can give me a few pointers on kicks.**"

Wen Zhao narrowed his eyes, and then he swept the air with a swift roundhouse kick. Xu Cheng didn't dodge at all but answered with his fist. When the fist landed on Wen Zhao's leg, Wen Zhao felt like it wasn't a fist made of flesh that hit him, but a solid metal pipe.

Wen Zhao looked quite handsome as he threw his kick out, but when his leg came into contact with Xu Cheng's fist, he was in so much pain that he could only stand and bounce around on one leg. He was really just one step away from hugging his own leg and crying on the floor.

Wen Zhao had to bounce around three times before regaining firm footing on the ground. When he withdrew his leg which had been hurting like crazy, he didn't even dare to put any weight on it to stand. Clearly, that punch from Xu Cheng almost shattered his leg bone, or he wouldn't be hurting so much that he couldn't even stand properly.

Now, he had no choice but to take Xu Cheng seriously. The punch Xu Cheng just threw was incredibly powerful.

Did this guy practice some next level Kung Fu or something?

If that was the case, Wen Zhao could only try to use close-range restraint and control techniques to lock him down right away instead of going head to head against his attacks. Immediately, he dashed to Xu Cheng's side as he extended his arm to grab Xu Cheng's wrist, wanting to lift him across his shoulder and then put him in a deadlock position as he landed. But who knew, that when he had his hands and legs at the right place ready to apply force to brutally throw Xu

Cheng over his shoulder, he suddenly realized that no amount of power he was using could lift Xu Cheng up an inch. Wen Zhao's eyes grew big. What the hell is this? How's his center of gravity so stable?

Xu Cheng just stood there motionlessly and let Wen Zhao try to throw him. When Wen Zhao had his leg against Xu Cheng's waist, Xu Chen was also exerting force on his waist, making his stance as stable as a mountain, not being anywhere close to what Wen Zhao was capable of throwing over his shoulder.

Upon seeing how Wen Zhao tried so many times but couldn't even make him budge, Xu Cheng lightly snorted as he grabbed onto Wen Zhao's wrist, using just about half of his strength. However, that was still equivalent to about 500 kilograms of force, and it directly dragged Wen Zhao up, who was just about 90 kilograms. In front of Ran Jing, Shen Wansan, and Shen Yao's shocked expressions, he began swinging Wen Zhao around by the wrist.

Wen Zhao was completely dumbfounded at the moment, as he felt himself getting mercilessly dragged over. That helpless feeling was like getting sucked in by a black hole. Immediately, his feet left the ground and he lost the sense of gravity. Then, he found himself becoming a toy for Xu Cheng, like a chained lead ball or something as he was spun around nonstop. He didn't know how many circles Xu Cheng drew with him, but he did feel dizzy, with foam oozing out of his mouth. Then, just as he thought he was getting used to the centripetal force, Xu Cheng let his hand loose, letting him go like a kite with a broken string, flying towards the clouds in the horizon.

Shen Wansan never saw someone with the strength needed to be able to throw someone of 90 kilograms like a lead ball over a dozen meters away. Moreover, the guy that was thrown away was the bodyguard he was so proud of, that same guy that kept on saying, "**Boss, I'm really strong!**". The guy that boasted about how he was one of the 36 picked across the nation was the same one that flew across the sky in a beautiful arc screaming miserably, along with

vomit residues flying along as well. Actually, it was difficult to tell if those substances were his vomit or a result of him losing control of his bladder or butt hole.

But, all of that wasn't important anymore. When Shen Wansan looked at Xu Cheng again, he was full of shock. As Xu Cheng put on his jacket as he walked past him, he said to Shen Wansan, "**Please help me advise my senior brother, tell him to not take it too hard.**"

**"I will see you out."** Shen Yao dragged Xu Cheng as she walked him out with a smile.

Shen Wansan ran to the lawn, and he saw Wen Zhao on his back, belly flopped, looking at the sky. His eyes were sluggish, as his mouth was still pouring foam.

**"Elite? Guardian-class soldier? Such a disgrace!"** Shen Wansan couldn't help but add insult to the injury. He was completely humiliated by this bodyguard of his.

**"Bo- Boss... I- I really am... strong..."** Wen Zhao vaguely mumbled.

Shen Wansan: **"You are so strong that even I'm scared now. What is this? Is that the true power you were talking about?"**

**"I really am strong..."** Wen Zhao coughed up more foam. **"But... But that b@stard is... BS-level strong..."**

Right as he said that, he vomited onto the ground.

## **Chapter 145: The Intention Behind Lin Leis Stay**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Shen Yao planned to drive Xu Cheng to work. She was in her sports car, and Xu Cheng was in the passenger seat. At this moment, Xu Chengs phone began ringing. Xu Cheng took a look and saw it was from Lin Chuxue, and he had her labeled as Wife on his phone.

It was rare for Lin Chuxue to call him, so he picked it up.

Hello? Xu Cheng, Im at your condo, but there doesnt seem to be anyone here. The police even sealed off the highest floor. What happened? Lin Chuxues voice came from the phone.

Something happened there last night and I cant live there for the next little while.

On the other end of the line, Lin Chuxue pursed up her lips as she really wanted to ask if Xu Cheng was fine. But when those words got to her mouth, she just couldnt get it out. She could only ask, Do you have a place to live then?

Looking at Shen Yao in the drivers seat, Xu Cheng then said, Im living at Shen Yaos place. Its relatively safer here. I will move back when this case is over.

Lin Chuxue paused for a moment. Then, biting her lips, she asked, Is it convenient for her? You are a grown-up man.

Xu Cheng: Theres also Ran Jing so it should be fine. Shen Yaos familys also pretty nice.

Oh. Lin Chuxue didnt know what else to say. Alright then, I will



hang up.

After hanging up, Lin Chuxue looked at the condo, feeling quite alone. She sent her parents back already, and on the rare day she had off, she wanted to come over and visit Xu Cheng. But who knew that guy would have actually moved into Shen Yaos house.

Shen Yao turned around and asked, Who was it? I thought I heard a girls voice. Your girlfriend?

She probed as she jokingly asked.

Xu Cheng was honest. It was Chuxue.

Shen Yao slightly paused for a second. But then remembering how he had known Chuxue since they were kids, she let out a sigh of relief and then immediately asked Xu Cheng, Speaking of which, you should have a pretty good relationship with Chuxue then, right?

Xu Cheng paused for a moment, and then he looked at Shen Yao, bitterly smiling. I used to, back when we were kids.

Shen Yao: Could it be, its not so good now?

Xu Cheng shook his head, at the moment not knowing how to answer.

It should be said that after childhood sweethearts grow up and how Xu Cheng recognized his background and what he could provide for Chuxue, he had no choice but to bury his emotions for her and back out. As for Lin Chuxue, she was a prideful girl, and even though she had emotions towards Xu Cheng, she couldnt be the one that initiated. So, the two of them missed their best time together.

Lin Chuxue came out of the condo, a bit upset, and Lin Lei, who had been waiting outside, curiously asked, Sis, what happened? You seemed pretty happy when you just walked up, but now you dont look too happy.

---

Xu Chengs not home, Lin Chuxue said.

Lin Lei: Then give him a call.

Lin Chuxue didnt say anything. After thinking for a long time in the passenger seat, she turned around and said to her younger brother, Didnt you want to follow Xu Cheng? You are always bored following me. With all kinds of traveling and work every day, you barely have any freedom.

Lin Lei oddly looked at his sister. Hey, Sis, who was the one that was scared of letting me loose in Huaxia and strapped me to your side? Whats with the sudden epiphany that your little brother also needs some freedom?

Lin Chuxue looked at him from the corner of her eyes. Then do you want to follow Xu Cheng or me?

Lin Lei: Of course my brother-in-law. This time coming to Huaxia, I originally planned to follow him anyways.

Lin Chuxue smiled as she came up with an idea. She said, Then just go and follow him. Give him a call and ask where he is, and then you can go and find him.

Her idea was simple, and that was to get Lin Lei to keep an eye on Xu Cheng. Knowing that Xu Cheng was living in Shen Yaos house with Ran Jing, she did feel uncomfortable. However, she wasnt in a position to ask Xu Cheng not to do so, so the stinky little boy Lin Lei could prove to be of some use this time around.

Sis, are you really letting me off the leash? Lin Lei still found it a bit hard to believe.

Lin Chuxue glared at him. If you really want to go, thats fine. But, you have to listen to Xu Cheng and follow him to wherever he goes. Whenever appropriate, you should call me and let me know how you are doing.

Lin Lei found the first two sentences quite appropriate, but the more he listened, the more he began to get an odd feeling. He slowly replied to his sis, Tsk tsk, Sis, are you letting me go have fun or are you using me as your remote binoculars to keep an eye on your man? You also want me to go wherever my brother-in-law goes and report to you my whereabouts. I think you really just wanted to know my brother-in-laws whereabouts, right?

It was getting more and more difficult to try and trick this **[emailprotected]** Lin Chuxue blushed as her plan was seen through and she could only pretend to be angry and give him a glare. What are you talking about? Are you going or not? If you are not going then drive me back and come to the company with me.

Its fine, Im not going to go to your company all day every day like I work there or something. Its so boring. You should drive back carefully, Im going to go and find my brother-in-law now, Lin Lei said.

Lin Chuxue nodded. With her little brother going over there, at least she could know what Xu Cheng was doing. Immediately, she felt a lot better and she reminded Lin Lei, Oh right, dont call Xu Cheng your brother-in-law in front of other people. Shen Yao and Ran Jing both know you are my brother, so you calling him that would expose that Xu Cheng and I are married.

I know, and that would hinder your career and the companys stock price. Besides, if those guys back in Britain also find out about you being married, they would for sure target my brother-in-law too. Im not that dumb, Sis. Suddenly, Lin Leis tone changed as he asked Lin Chuxue, Sis, was it really like what Dad said, that you only silently agreed to marrying my brother-in-law because you were grateful for what he did for you and also because you didnt want to be harassed by other men? Do you feel any love towards him?

Why is this your business, you little brat? Lin Chuxue snorted.

Im super good at relationships, you know, and you should come to

me for advice too. If it wasn't our dad cleaning after me and watching me, I would have had enough kids back in Britain to start a football team.

Lin Chuxue didn't want to answer his question and she impatiently pushed him off the car. Then, she closed the door and drove off.

Seeing his sis's car driving away, Lin Lei sighed, smiling as he mumbled to himself, Sis, you probably didn't guess it but I actually stayed to get you and brother-in-law together. Ever since childhood, you guys had the most tacit understanding of each other and know each other the best, but the guy has an inferiority complex and the girl has a strong sense of pride. Aren't you guys tired of not poking through that paper between you two? I don't believe it if you say you don't like my brother-in-law. I'm getting tired just looking at you two like this, so I must work my magic now. Originally I thought you following my brother-in-law back would be good for the relationship, but no one expected you guys to actually just go live your own lives and not even talk. Dad came here just to probe and see if you have the thought to divorce or not, and I'm quite happy that you chose to not divorce.

## **Chapter 146: Li Dazhuangs Ending**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Xu Cheng went to the police HQ, and the moment he walked in, some colleagues that he didnt know at all started saying hello to him. Good morning, Captain Xu.

Morning, Captain Xu.

Xu Cheng was first stunned for a second before he smiled and nodded in response.

Unknowingly, after this West Gate case, his image at the police station was instantly a lot better. After all, he demonstrated an unparalleled level of intelligence, and no one could say that they werent convinced of his abilities. After all, if you were not convinced, why didnt you go and take down West Gate earlier?

Didnt they see that Team 5 had tracked it for half a year and got nowhere?

Not to mention the 4 Gates, most teams couldnt even take care of a small case this fast.

Now, everyone knew that there was a tiger in the police force, and that was Xu Cheng. That was the highest level of title the underground world had given to its nemesis at the police force, recognizing his capabilities.

Xu Cheng walked into Team 2s office, and inside, Li Chao, Wu Gang, and the others were all very busy. All of them were writing up reports or coming in and out, delivering documents. It was a much more pleasant view of the office warming up in comparison to the atmosphere of the office before, where people would be napping and playing with their phones.

Boss, your breakfast. I got this for you from the breakfast place downstairs. Wu Gang saw Xu Cheng coming in so he handed a bag over.

Xu Cheng took it over, and then a secretary of the director knocked on the door and said to Xu Cheng with a smile, Captain Xu, the director asked you to go to his office when you have time.

Xu Cheng nodded and smiled in response. Okay.

Then, he looked at Li Chao and asked, Is Chang Qing cooperating?

Li Chao nodded. He confessed everything he knows and almost answered everything we wanted to know. But before this, something unpleasant happened.

Xu Cheng: What is it?

Li Chao: Dont know why but the special police people insisted on interrogating Chang Qing first. We didnt let them, and there was a bit of a conflict and the director had to call in the middle of the night before they would finally give up.

Xu Cheng sneered, Li Dazhuangs their man. With something this big happening, Li Dazhuang for sure had involvement with Chang Qing. They didnt want to damage the reputation of the special police department and thats why they wanted to shut Chang Qings mouth. But at this point, no exception can be made, even if its one of our guys thats trying to protect their departments reputation.

Li Chao nodded. Chang Qing indeed confessed the transaction details over the past two years with Li Dazhuang. The reason Li Dazhuang had good relationships with most people in the police department was how generous he was, and all of this was because he had funds secretly supporting him. The evidence we gathered is enough to prove that hes the mole.

Xu Cheng: Dont discuss nor spread anything related to the special

police officers, no need to make it more embarrassing for them. Give me the documents recording Chang Qings confession about Li Dazhuang. Oh right, wheres Li Dazhuang right now?

Wu Gang: For the time being, hes temporarily behind bars for suspicion of involvement in the West Gate case.

Xu Cheng nodded and then said to Wu Gang, After Chang Qings charges goes through, try to get him another place thats safer to lock him up. Over the years, its not common for outside forces to plant people behind bars to kill targeted prisoners. I need him to stay alive.

Then, Xu Cheng looked at Li Dazhuangs file, walked out of the office and went straight to see him.

Seeing someone coming to open the door, Li Dazhuang was quite happy. Am I free to go now?

No, come with us to the interrogation room.

When Li Dazhuang walked into the interrogation room and saw Xu Cheng sitting in front of him, Li Dazhuang immediately became angry. If you cant find any evidence then hurry up and release me. I know you have personal grudges against me, you dont have to use this case to deliberately lock me up.

You think you shouldnt be locked behind bars? Xu Cheng snorted, But I think you deserve it.

Then, he pushed the files over and said, Take a look, this is the content of Chang Qings confessions. Hes testifying that you are the mole West Gate planted in the police force.

Li Dazhuang browsed through the documents, paused for a moment, and then laughed. You think you can use the words of a criminal to accuse me? What is this? Pure nonsense, you think the judge will believe you? Xu Cheng, I know you are in full charge of this case, but that doesnt mean you can just pour ink on me and blame

me for something I didnt do.

Xu Cheng took back the files, then he took out a recorder and a bank transaction record as he nonchalantly said, This recording is your call with Chang Qing via an unknown number. We tracked it and compared the voice line to your usual SIM card and confirmed that the voice that had been in contact with Chang Qing was indeed you, Li Dazhuang. Theres also this foreign bank card that had been opened for you by the underground money house. Everytime you need money, the casino would deliberately lose to you and transfer the funds to this bank card.

Li Dazhuang spoke with anger, This is all you talking to yourself, I dont know a thing about the bank card youre talking about. You are saying the casino deliberately lost money to me, do you have any proof?

Xu Cheng took out a tablet from a bag and then played a few videos. This is the footage of you going to the casino taken by the surveillance cameras there. In the video, every trip you make to the casino you were able to win at least a couple hundred thousand to a few million. Li Dazhuang, you should know that police officers cant be involved with gambling, right?

Li Dazhuang immediately shot up from his seat and shouted, Impossible! This is impossible! How did you manage to get footage from so long ago? Usually the footages overwrites itself after a week!

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. I didnt say we got it. These were all given to us by Chang Qing in cooperation with the investigation. You probably didnt guess that he would have this card up his sleeve so that he could one day use it as back up. I also found out he called you that day to ask you to save him. He was just hoping that one day if he falls off his horse, someone on the inside could help him out a bit. But, who knew you would be this unreliable. As a result, he could only hand us the evidence on you to lessen some of his charges.



Speaking of this, Xu Cheng summed up the statement to Li Dazhuang, Two years, from the day you boarded their boat and colluded with them, you have received a total of 20 million yuan in compensation. These were all used on your daily expenditures. Your leak of operation details also led to casualties of officers fighting at the front line or behind enemy lines. Now, your crime is formally established.

Li Dazhuang tried to reach for Xu Cheng as he begged, Dont Give me a chance, I really needed the money back then, and after I tasted the temptation it blinded my heart since then. During the past year I already rarely contacted people from the criminal underworld.

Xu Cheng faintly smiled. Its all too late now. The originals had been handed in and these are just copies. Im just here to tell you, injustice is doomed to destruction.

Li Dazhuang suddenly went berserk and started roaring like mad, both his hands slammed onto the desk as he shouted, Xu Cheng, Im going to kill you!

Xu Cheng wasnt nervous at all, because Li Dazhuangs feet had been chained down and he couldnt jump at him at all. Instead, because of him becoming furious, the guards outside came in and pushed him down onto the table.

Xu Cheng was too lazy to say even one more word to him. He just left the interrogation room and went to the directors office.

## Chapter 147

Source: Webnovel

Arriving at the director's office, Xu Cheng knocked on the door, then saluted. The director knew it was him and smiled. **"Come and have a seat."**

Xu Cheng sat down, and the director personally brewed a cup of tea for him and handed it to him.

**"How's the case going?"**

**"Still working on it. West Gate seems to have close ties with the underground money house, so it's very likely that one of their bases is in Shangcheng. I want to pull them out. Director, can we give the customs a heads up and tell them to keep an eye on ships heading towards the Wei Nation for the next period of time? They may be transferring a large amount of cash."**

The director shook his head and said, **"That's not really necessary. If we need to keep an eye on something, it should be land transport within the nation. This is because cash going out to sea is impractical since, unlike US dollars, a large amount of Huaxia currency is basically useless on the international market as it's not as widely adopted and circulated like US dollars. So, I think they would most likely be transporting it to other cities to wait out the storm. By the way, the higher-ups very much appreciate your work on the West Gate case. You were able to destroy them with zero casualties and injuries, so very well-done. I want to hear about your next plan."**

**"You just reminded me. I think the freight company boss**

**that was just released could be used by the underground money house,"** Xu Cheng said.

**"Oh?"** The director faintly smiled. **"What makes you say that?"**

**"First of all, that guy has the South Asian drug cartel behind him, and they lost a lot of money this time. Most people might think that those two parties would fall out because of this, but I actually think that this freight company president will utilize his network to transport out the cash from the underground money house. Right now, Chang Qing's confession didn't really give specific details on the whereabouts of the money house, nor had he been to the place. But, to be safe, the underground money house might still transfer the money out to other cities since no one here can launder it for them anymore. And, I also think that the best bet they have, that the police would tend to overlook, is private cars."**

**"And that's probably the biggest reason you decided to let go of the freight company's boss and not investigate further?"** The director immediately frowned. **"Shangcheng isn't like any other city, there are tons of private cars that travel between cities and they are mostly middle-class and above. It would be a bit troublesome if you want to search them. Although the city police HQ fully supports your operation, I'm afraid that searching private cars might lead to a lot of trouble and complaints."**

Xu Cheng bitterly laughed. **"Director, I know, and that's why I wanted to run the idea by you first. But this time, I will be leading the search and it will reduce a lot of the troubles. I promise that I will check, but I won't just check randomly like a clueless fly. And I can also promise to the higher-ups that if the underground money house really decides to transfer funds with private vehicles, I will catch them."**

Director: **"Alright, as long as you are confident. Your performance this time gave the higher-ups a lot of confidence. Since you already have your plan, then I will just wait and see the results. Make sure you do a pretty job on this one too."**

At that, he changed the topic as he smiled and said, **"So, how about it? Do you like working here? I heard your instructor back at the military say that you still wanted to go back? What happened? Accomplishing things here is inferior to accomplishing things in the military?"**

Xu Cheng bitterly smiled. **"I didn't mean that. Since the beginning, I'm a soldier, and I just want to focus on being a soldier."**

Director: **"But your intelligence isn't something a thug in the army should have."**

He patiently tried to persuade Xu Cheng, **"Listen to me, Xu Cheng, you have great talent, and sooner or later, you will shine if you stay here. I believe that with you here guarding Shangcheng, the crime rate will definitely go down dramatically."**

Xu Cheng sighed. **"Director, I understand what you mean. Staying behind in Shangcheng to improve the society's safety is indeed a job that serves the people, and I understand that if I stay, I would have a great shot at fame and power, and it's a dream that most men would want to reach. However, I still want to focus on being a soldier, like a sharp sword, but one that's not directed to people of the same nation but to fight for the country's glory on the international stage."**

The director's pupils shrunk, and he couldn't help but look at Xu Cheng with a higher level of respect as he slightly nodded. **"I know now, you think the stage is too small here, right?"**

Then, he pondered for a moment and bitterly laughed. **"That's true too. It would be overkill to keep you here. But you should know, even if you become the top soldier, you might still not have a greater shot at power and money than if you stay here. Going up to the international stage to fight for the country's glory is something that's usually hard yet doesn't yield much in return. You should think clearly before deciding."**

Xu Cheng: **"I already thought about it. I'm not afraid of you laughing at me for overestimating myself, but as for the Dragon Division selection, I'm still not going to give up. And this year, I will go back to the army to participate."**

Seeing him this determined, the director sighed. **"I really want to shout and swear at your instructor. Was it he who brainwashed you into not going into politics?"**

**"No, but he knows me very well."** Xu Cheng smiled.

Director: **"Tsk tsk, it's fine if you want to go. But, before you go, can you pack up the four Gates and take them with you?"**

Xu Cheng laughed. **"Are you really that confident in me knocking over all four of them?"**

**"I wasn't before, but I am now."** The director laughed and said as he patted Xu Cheng on the shoulder, **"This case is pretty big, and no one other than you can shoulder it. Behind you, you have the army and the country, and you don't know how many people will come out to back you up, even if you screw up. So don't blame me for relying on you to take care of this."**

Xu Cheng saluted. **"Director, I still really want to thank you for believing in me ever since I was a patrol cop. I will get to the bottom of this case and pack up what I can before I go back to the army."**

---

**"Okay, let's grab a drink once this is all over, when there's no superior and subordinate relationship between us. I also came from the army, so let's have a good drink together,"**

**"Okay."** Xu Cheng replied as he smiled, **"Then I'm going to go and work now."**

**"Go."** The director nodded. Then, he saw Xu Cheng out of his office. After his secretary came in and closed the door behind him, he asked the director in concern, **"Sir, do you think he can pack West Gate up?"**

**"I don't know."** The director shook his head.

The secretary paused for a moment. Then, he heard the director continue, **"But I know someone from higher up talked to me about him before. Connecting the figure from higher up, plus how he pretty much screwed both Gates by now, I think he can fack over all four Gates!"**

## **Chapter 148: Routine Inspection**

Source: Noodletown Translated

The secretary paused for a moment before he couldn't help himself from asking again, 'Whos the higher up? Can I know?'

The director smiled and said, 'You won't know even if I told you. All in all, it's an independent department with huge power, and the things they do would make you feel that the things we do here are incredibly insignificant. Anyways, the people they have their eyes on will for sure reach staggering heights in the future. So, it's good to make friends with Xu Cheng, before we lose our qualification to even approach him in the future.'

A commercial high-rise above a mall in Shangcheng, at a business association HQ established by the Wei Nation in Huaxia, sat two men in suits. One of them was in high spirits while the other one seemed to be in exhaustion.

The bald head among the two was the Mr. Hetian that Chang Qing often referred to. However, that was just an alias, as he had many other names in the criminal underworld. Among those names, he used Hetian in the underground money house circle in Shangcheng.

Sitting across from him was another fellow compatriot of the Wei Nation. He brewed some tea and passed it to Hetian as he comforted him in their language, 'Mr. Hetian, you shouldn't be this worried. You only got one of your aliases exposed but not your appearance or your identity, and that's the blessing in the misfortune.'

Hetian waved his hand as he bitterly smiled. '4.5 billion dollars, my old life is not enough to make up for this. Although the higher-up told me to hurry and transfer out the cash and temporarily let me off the hook on this, that was only because they were considering the

situation on a grand scheme of things. Once this storm passes, it would be the end of my time.

Speaking of this, a murderous intent burst out of his eyes. But I wont be reconciled if I cant kill the man that caused this whole thing before I die!

The guy from the Wei Nation sitting across from him faintly smiled, So, Mr. Hetians here this time because you want to borrow our hands and take care of that police officer?

Mr. Hetian slightly nodded. Right now, this policeman is already on alert, so its very hard for us to kill him in the dark in a tightly guarded city like Shangcheng. Now, North Gate, which was supposed to be the fangs of the other three Gates, has been disbanded, and the two batches of assassins that went after Xu Cheng havent come back. Lord Zuozhi, how else can I get rid of that policeman?

Zuozhi laughed. Mr. Hetian, you should know too, our business association has a long history and had also spread throughout southeast Asia. We had always been about making money while not stirring up trouble. We did raise a group of elite fighters to help with the expansion of the business alliance and clear out obstacles in the way, but we had never directly went against the police. Mr. Hetian, Im afraid that we have the intention to help you but dont have the power.

Hetian was anxious on the inside, but he still remained calm on the surface. In the past few years, your business alliance had made large strides in expansion, but how many of your subsidiaries are financially clean? I dare to say that no big businesses have clean finances, and with your business alliance involved in so many industries, if it wasnt for our underground money house helping you guys evade taxes with offshore accounts, how could you save such a huge amount of cash? Im not here to threaten Mr. Zuozhi, but its just that I wouldnt have come here to ask for help if I had any other options. If the underground money houses we have in Shangcheng



collapse, then the black cash you guys stored at our place would also be completely seized. Im not here to discuss from my position, because we are on the same boat right now.

Having said that, Hetian sincerely bowed and said, Just count this as helping out a fellow compatriot in a foreign nation, please!

Mr. Zuozhi sighed for a moment and then said, Do you know how big the crime would be to murder a policeman in a big city like Shangcheng? Once it is identified as an assassination by people of the Wei Nation, it can quickly escalate to diplomatic events between two nations. Have you been to the embassy to discuss this? If your goal is achieved, you might feel relieved, but the countless companies our nation had established in Huaxia would be in hot water. The business alliance attaches great importance to this populous nation that is Huaxia, and we cannot lose this market. Mr. Hetian, do you understand my difficulties?

Hetian still wanted to say something and Zuozhi poured him more tea as he attempted to change the topic, not wanting to discuss it anymore. How do you guys plan to transfer the money? If necessary, we can help.

Hetian secretly cursed at Zuozhi, knowing that this **[emailprotected]** wasnt worried at all since it wasnt their money that was seized by the police. Since the beginning, they only care about the transfer of the cash.

Hetian: It wont be necessary. Our underground money house has a lot of local clients. We will most likely be searched if we try to transfer with commercial vehicles, so we plan on transferring by relying on those customers private vehicles. The roads in and out of Shangcheng city are already congested as they are; if the police still want to investigate each and every private vehicle, then it would severally affect the citys traffic. In the grand scheme of things, for a business-centered city, this situation would obviously do more harm than good.

---

Zuozhi: Has the transfer already started?

Hetian: Of course, time is money. Right now we dont know how much info that **[emailprotected]** Chang Qing confessed to the police, so its best if we act fast. I always think the policeman named Xu Cheng is a bit too capable, so to avoid sleepless nights, our fleet of private vehicles already began transferring the money.

Zuozhi: I heard that the police had set inspection points at the border of Shangcheng since this morning.

At the key point exiting Shangcheng, Xu Cheng sat in his patrol car and smoked a cigarette. He was facing the direction of cars leaving Shangcheng, so he could clearly see all the cars and their interiors as they drove towards him.

Li Chao was chewing on a burger and he frowned and asked, Boss, are we going to search all these cars? If we stop them one by one, we would cause a serious traffic jam. It would be abnormal if customs doesnt file a complaint against us.

Xu Cheng took a sip of his latte and smiled. Maybe the criminals wanted to take advantage of that logic to transfer the money out right now. We dont have to search every vehicle. Later, just listen to me and stop whatever car I tell you to stop.

Li Chao nodded.

Xu Cheng didnt know whether the underground money house would be using this method to transport the money out of the city, but this was indeed the fastest and safest way of transferring cash right now. Police were allowed to search commercial trucks and buses, but when it came to private vehicles, the police usually could only check the license or if the driver was under the influence. It was only permissible to search private vehicles under special circumstances, but a routine search would for sure lead to complaints from the capital class in Shangcheng. In a city like Shangcheng, the

capital class also had a lot of network power, and that was why the director was reluctant to let Xu Cheng carry out his plan.

But, Xu Cheng wasnt stupid. He was a man with a hack. His powerful penetrating vision allowed him to see from afar whether a car was hiding a thick stack of cash and then he could have his guys flag down the car. Then, it wouldnt affect the traffic situation too much.

He waited for about half an hour and didnt find any vehicle hiding cash. Just when he began suspecting that he was wrong, a BMW X6 slowly drove over. Xu Cheng saw the cash right away inside the car, and to make sure Li Chao and the others didnt get suspicious of why he confidently flagged the car, he deliberately asked Li Chao, Did you see that BMW X6 switching to another lane? He was initially in lane 1, but he changed to lane 3 away from us in fear of getting suspected.

Li Chao didnt notice it, because they were standing by lane 1, and their vision of lane 3 was blocked by cars in lane 1 and 2, so it was a good excuse.

That guy doesnt look like the cars owner. Hes at most a driver. Somethings fishy, stop that BMW X6! Xu Cheng shouted.

Li Chao nodded and immediately shouted at Wu Gang on the other side by lane 3, Stop that BMW X6!

Wu Gang immediately walked into the lane with his men. The line of fully-armed police officers stood in a row as they gestured for the car to stop. Get out of the car.

The driver of the BMW was confused. He rolled down the window and asked Wu Gang curiously. Whats wrong, Officer?

Wu Gang showed his badge and saluted. Excuse me, we have to search your vehicle. Please unlock the vehicle and open the trunk.

The driver nodded and stepped out of the vehicle to see what they

---

were searching for. Xu Cheng saw how the driver was behaving from afar and sighed. It seems like this guy didnt know that his boss hid a huge stash of cash in the car.

Looks like these people were quite clever, knowing to set the driver up as a scapegoat if something went wrong.

## **Chapter 149: Hetian Trying To Strategize**

Source: Noodletown Translated

After Wu Gang opened the trunk and briefly searched it, he frowned. Seeing Xu Cheng coming over, he moved aside for him.

Seeing the badge on Xu Chengs uniform, the driver knew he was the one in charge here. He immediately handed a cigarette over and asked, Hello Officer, is there a problem with this car? Why am I getting stopped?

Xu Cheng waved off the cigarette as he said to Wu Gang, SUVs like this have a lot of room. Theres another layer designed below the trunk, knock on it and see if its hollow.

Wu Gang paused for a moment then immediately knocked on the floor of the trunk. Hearing that it wasnt solid, he immediately said to his lackey, Open it!

The driver began to panic. This car isnt mine, Im just a driver. This cars a luxury configuration and costs over two million, Bro! The car wont be the same if you open it and seal it after, not to mention if you break it, my boss would definitely fire me!

Xu Cheng didnt say anything, letting Wu Gang and the others continue on.

The others got the necessary tools and unscrewed the bottom of the trunk. Then, Wu Gang saw a wrapped square box that seemed to be stuffed with something hard. He directly knifed it open and found it to be filled with cash.

Wu Gang immediately got excited. Boss, all hundred-yuan bills!

The driver was dumbfounded. He wanted to say something but

didn't know what to say. Seeing his blank reaction, he was probably wondering what his boss was trying to do as well.

Xu Cheng said to Li Chao, Go search up who this car belongs to. If he wants his car back, tell him to come to the police station, because we are seizing both the driver and the car. Also, count how much there is.

Li Chao: Yes, Sir!

Driver: I'm innocent, I'm just the driver. I need to call my boss!

Xu Cheng gave Wu Gang a look, and Wu Gang directly took that driver's phone away and said, Sorry, you cannot make a call right now.

Xu Cheng then dragged the driver to the side and asked, Where did your boss tell you to go?

Driver: I don't know

Xu Cheng: You've committed a crime, do you know that?

Driver: I

Xu Cheng: Spill it, where are you heading off to? Who are you seeing?

The driver got so nervous that he was about to cry. I really don't know. My boss told me to go to the neighboring city to pick up his relative, I really don't know the rest.

Xu Cheng saw that he wasn't acting and was indeed confused, so he patted him on the shoulder and said, You can't make any call for now, and I will need you to come with us. You said you are innocent, and we will do our investigation so please cooperate. Otherwise, if you have so much cash seized from your car, you might have to go to jail if you can't prove the legitimate source of this cash.

The driver nodded honestly. I will cooperate.

After taking him away, Wu Gang came over to report. He took a deep breath and said, Boss, there is 50 million yuan in cash, I don't know how much black money was really stored by this underground money house.

Xu Cheng faintly said, If they don't have a lot, then they wouldn't be called a money house. During the past years, companies in the country had been constantly hitting record revenues, and many of them were involved with tax evasion. Most of them would go to the underground money house, and for a business-central city like Shangcheng, the black money stored in the underground money house will definitely be a shocking amount.

Looks like they are indeed trying to use private cars to transport the cash. Boss, you are so right, but how did you tell that this car was suspicious just by looking at it? Li Chao shuffled closer with a kiss-azz-face and asked.

Xu Cheng already thought of an excuse. How heavy do you think 50 million yuan in cash is? It's heavy enough to cause a difference in the car's behavior. Although this BMW X6 has good performance, did you see how the car was feeling very heavy on the wheels when there was only one guy sitting inside?

Li Chao and Wu Gang immediately reached an enlightenment. They had to admit that their boss had an incredible brain and paid a lot of attention to details.

At this moment, Xu Cheng looked up and saw another car approaching them in the sea of traffic. He narrowed his eyes and said, Stop that Toyota Highlander for me.

Wu Gang immediately ran over with the criminal police officers and stopped the car.

On the other side, at a tea house in a commercial high rise, Hetian was talking with Zuozhi about his plan, and it went from noon into the afternoon.

Zuozhi poured another cup of tea for him and said with curiosity, I dont know why your clients are willing to take the risk and transport the money for you.

Hetian laughed and said, These are all clients with savings in the underground money house. They are also very smart and all instructed their drivers to do the transporting task. The drivers dont know a thing about the money hidden in the car, so even if they were stopped for investigation, they wouldnt appear nervous. Besides, the cash stashes arent easy to find because we specifically modified the cars, making it easy to hide the cash. Lastly, even if a few cars do get exposed and get detained, it wont affect my clients because they can just say that they dont know a thing about it.

Zuozhi said, But using only private cars to transport the money, how many cars would you need? You have such a big reserve at your underground money house, how many days would it take?

Hetian seemed to be even more proud about his plan as he said, To transfer the cash safely, we had no choice but to do this. But it would also minimize our losses even if the police catch a few. On each vehicle, we stored between 50 to 100 million, so losses are all kept under control.

Hetian laughed and said, Dont worry, my clients will only give their driver the location after their driver leaves Shangcheng. Before then, none of them would know where they should head to, so even if they are caught, they wont be able to confess anything. Also, every client has a GPS system that they can use to check if the driver has left Shangcheng.

At this time, his subordinate came over and said, Mr. Hetian, heres a call for you.



Dumbazz! Hetian glared at him. Cant you see that Im discussing some things with Mr. Zuozhi?

This was when he was demonstrating his prowess as a strategist and bragging about his plan, so he was not happy that he was interrupted.

His subordinate could only lower his head and go away.

Zuozhi asked again, How much is being transferred this time?

Hetian: A full hundred billion yuan. We will be transporting with private cars during the day. If the private cars can get through without getting caught, the police might think we arent transferring and call it a day, and then at night, when they go home, thats when we will bring out the main event and transport with trucks.

Zuozhi: So, you are just probing during the day?

Hetian downed his whole cup of tea and said, Yes.

## **Chapter 150: All Detained**

Source: Noodletown Translated

Just when Hetian was talking, his subordinate came over again with a phone and bowed as he said, Sir, this is already the 20th call from the clients.

Hetian looked at his subordinate, a bit shocked and angry. Why didnt you tell me earlier?

His underling bitterly smiled and only wished to kill himself right now. I wanted to tell you earlier but you fucking told me to get the fuck out! What else can I do?

Hetian took over the phone and answered, Hello?

Mr. Hetian? You finally answered the call.

President Zhang, what happened?

President Zhang nervously said, The GPS is showing that my drivers still inside Shangcheng and hasnt left the city.

Hetian was slightly annoyed. What happened? Dint you say that this drivers reliable? Did he see the cash and try to run away with it?

President Zhang: Im not worried about that, Im worried that he got detained by the police or something. I called him many times and no ones picking up.

Hetians eyes became slightly bigger. Detained? Hold on, let me call someone.

Then, he hung up the call and said to his subordinate, Give me the list of the clients that are responsible for transporting cash this

morning.

His subordinate nodded and took out a list from his suit pocket.

Hetian began calling one by one down the list.

Hello? Mr. Li, Im Hetian.

Mr. Hetian, you finally answered your phone, I needed to tell you something! My driver and the car didnt leave Shangcheng at all but actually drove in the opposite direction. I tracked the GPS and saw the car is actually at a police station!

What?! Hetian shouted, almost swearing.

After hanging up, he called another number. Hello? Mr. Lin, did the money safely get out of the city yet?

The other end of the call fell silent for a moment. My drivers not answering, the car didnt leave the city at all!

Fack! Hetian became furious as he hang up the call.

Mr. Hetian, dont get anxious. You sent off so many cars today, its normal for a few to get caught.

Hetian pondered for a second and thought those words were true. He was indeed too fixated on perfection. He only made three calls and there were 50 more to go. Three cars was only about 250 million, which was acceptable if there wasnt anymore cars that got caught.

At the thought of this, Hetian immediately dialed more.

Hello, Im Hetian

Mr. Hetian, my driver got detained!

The corner of Hetians mouth shivered as he let out a breath. I got it.

He hung up and dialed another number. The moment the call went through, the other end anxiously said, Mr. Hetian, let me say this again, our company is not responsible for this.

Hetian's eyes narrowed. Your car got detained?

Yes.

Hetian hung up, he leaned against the sofa dejectedly. He directly gave his phone to his subordinate and said, You call. Put it on speaker.

His man nodded and called the next number. The moment it connected, the other side asked, Mr. Hetian, did you get the money? My drivers not picking up the call.

Hetian disappointingly closed his eyes as he listened to the client on the other end still shirking his responsibilities.

Mr. Hetian, I know it's a lot of money, but I have to declare first that we won't be compensating you for the money seized by the police. That's what we agreed on in the first place.

Hetian directly grabbed the phone and smashed it onto the floor! His entire face was twisted from anger!

Zuozhi just sat there and looked at him, as if he was smiling but also as if he wasn't. Looks like you are right, that police officer is indeed very powerful. Such skills, that title is indeed well-deserved.

At the mention of Xu Cheng, Hetian gritted his teeth, really wanting to bite him to death. He took a deep breath and directly said to his subordinate, Call the people outside of the city responsible for accepting the funds. Ask them how many cars had arrived at their place since this morning, and how much money was transported.

His subordinate nodded and immediately called as he placed the phone closer to Hetian afterward.

Boss.

Did you guys receive any cash? How many cars?

The other end of the line immediately replied, We waited since this morning and didnt see any cars from the list you gave me! Whats happening?

What? Hetian immediately grabbed over the phone. Say that again, you guys havent received any vehicles?

No, we even thought that the operation was canceled, but we are still waiting here by the restaurant and havent seen a single car from that list.

Fack! Hetian threw his phone again. This time, he was completely furious as he shot up from the sofa. With bloodshot eyes, his whole body was shivering from rage. Xu Cheng I want you dead!

The Police HQ

The other departments were all curious why the big parking lot at their HQ had a batch of luxury cars detained, with many within the million-dollar price range. There were about 80 cars in total, and they were neatly lined up at the parking lot with the drivers hand-cuffed and being walked into the HQ in a line.

Seeing this scene, Ran Jing curiously asked Li Chao, who was leading that line of drivers. Whats this? Why are there so many boss-level cars?

Li Chao nodded. Captain Ran, each car had 50 to 200 million in cash hidden inside them and were all being used to transport black money from the underground money house. Thank God our boss discovered them all and detained them.

The jaws of everyone that heard that almost dropped.

Then, as they saw the criminal police officers carrying in bags after bags of cash into the HQ, everyone was dumbfounded.

This fucking Team 2, it seemed like they were really stirring sh1t up these days!

Ran Jing looked at the money and then asked, How much is it this time?

Li Chao: Rough estimate, about 10 billion yuan, all black money.

The others all didnt know what to say or how to react. They all looked enviously at the busy Team 2 members. Recently, Team 2s name had been everywhere, and from top to bottom, all the supervisors in the police HQ were using them as positive teaching material. Before Team 2 was even properly awarded the merit of taking down West Gate, they went after the underground money house, and then something this big happened just in two days. Everyone was extremely curious. Since when did the two cases that had been troubling them for years suddenly become so easy?

Ran Jing pulled Li Chaos sleeves and asked, Wheres your boss?

Hes still busy, he went with Wu Gang to visit those car owners. Boss seems to be really determined to catch the underground money house.

On the other side, Xu Cheng and Wu Gang arrived at a pretty reputable company in the city. He just directly said to the receptionist at the lobby, I want to see your chairman.

Sorry, do you have an appointment?

Xu Cheng directly took out his badge and said, We are from the criminal investigation unit, its about your chairmans driver being detained for hiding 200 million black cash in his car. I hope he can cooperate with our investigation.

## ***Disclaimer***

There is no guarantee the translation is 100% correct.

---

ASIANOVEL.COM wishes to emphasize that this translation is for review purposes only. We do not claim this intellectual property or any rights whatsoever.

---

Under no circumstances would you be allowed to take this work for commercial activities or for personal gain. ASIANOVEL.COM does not and will not condone any activities of such, including but not limited to rent, sell, print, auction.